



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### **Usage guidelines**

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### **About Google Book Search**

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

**Pali Text Society.**

---

THE

**DHAMMASAṄGAṄI.**

EDITED BY

**EDWARD MÜLLER, P.H.D.**

LONDON:

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY.

BY HENRY FROWDE.

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

1885.

## LIST OF ERRATA.

---

- Page 2, l. 13 from top, *read* uppādino.  
,, 7, l. 7 from bottom, *read* khantī *instead of* kanti.  
,, 13, l. 1 from top, *read* viriyabalaṃ.  
,, 40, l. 9 from bottom, *read* Yasmiṃ *instead of* Tasmim.  
,, 55, l. 9 from bottom, *read* atthaṅgamā nānatta° in two words.  
,, 55, l. 3 from bottom, *read* katame *instead of* khatame.  
,, 59, l. 12 from bottom, *read* neva saññānāsaññāyatanaśahagataṃ.  
,, 84, l. 17 from bottom, *read* caṇḍikkam *instead of* caṇḍittam.  
,, 85, l. 2 from bottom, *read* apariyogāhanā.  
,, 97, l. 2 from bottom, *read* atthaṅgamā nānatta° in two words.  
,, 98, l. 4 from top, *read* arūpāvacarassa *instead of* rūp°.  
,, 98, l. 2 from bottom, *read* neva saññānāsaññāyatanaśahagataṃ.  
,, 123, l. 7 from bottom, *read* atthaṅgamā nānatta° in two words.  
,, 125, l. 11 from bottom, *read* ajjhattikam.  
,, 133, l. 9 from bottom, *read* na upekkhāśahagataṃ.  
,, 179, l. 4 and 6 from bottom, *read* dhammāyatana-pariyāpannaṃ.  
,, 180, l. 2 from top, *read* sampayutto *instead of* sabbayutto.  
,, 180, l. 17 from top, *read* asaṅkhatā.  
,, 181, l. 5 from bottom, *read* asaṅkiliṭṭhāsaṅkilesikā.  
,, 184, l. 18 from top, *read* kusalākusalāvīyākatā.  
,, 192, l. 8 and 10 from bottom, *read* na hetū sahetukā.  
,, 193, l. 15 from top, *read* dhammāyatana-pariyāpannaṃ.  
,, 201, l. 11 and 13 from top, *read* asaṅñojaniyā.  
,, 205, l. 11 from top, *read* yaṃ *instead of* taṃ.  
,, 210, l. 15 from top, *read* yaṃ *instead of* taṃ.  
,, 234, l. 18 from top: the paragraph number 1367 should stand in line 5  
from the top before Saṃvego ti jātibhayaṃ, etc.

## INTRODUCTION.

---

IN editing the Dhammasaṅgaṇi I used a copy made for the Pāli Text Society by Dr. O. Frankfurter from a Burmese manuscript in the possession of the India Office, and besides a Sinhalese manuscript from the Vanavāsa Vihāra in Bentota, Ceylon. Although both these manuscripts are not very correct, I believe that my text will be found comparatively free from mistakes, as the frequent repetition of words, sentences and paragraphs throughout the book enabled me to control each passage by one or several others.

In order to facilitate the use of the book, the questions have been numbered, and, besides, an alphabetical index of words has been added at the end, which contains every word with the first and one or two more passages where it occurs, but does *not* pretend to give *all* the passages. Words like dhamma, rūpa and others, which occur almost in every paragraph, have been wholly omitted.

The principal part of the Dhammasaṅgaṇi comprises the questions 1–1367, and of this part alone a summary is given in the so-called Mātikā at the beginning of the book. The second part, questions 1368–1599, contains a mere recapitulation of the most important paragraphs in the first part sometimes *verbo tenus*, as, for instance, 1014=1398, 1016=1400, 1017=1401, but more often with slight

modifications. The terminus technicus *asañkhatâ dhâtu* 'the immaterial element,' which occurs frequently in the first part, is always replaced by *nibbâna* in the second; thus, for instance, in No. 1018 we have *sabbañ ca rûpam asañkhatâ ca dhâtu*, while the corresponding question 1402 has *rûpañ ca nibbânañ ca*.

The first part begins with the question *katame dhammâ kusalâ*, and in this very first question a sort of programme is given containing all the subjects dealt with in the questions up to No. 57. This paragraph is thus translated by Gogerly in the "Ceylon Friend" for 1874, p. 21:—"If at any time a virtuous disposition be brought into existence in the worlds of desire, pleasing and according to wisdom, with reference to objects of corporeal form, of sounds, of odours, of flavour, of touch or of mind, or with reference to anything of any kind; at that time there is contact, sensation, perception, thought, mind, reflection, investigation, joy, happiness, mental excitement; the sense of faith, perseverance, thoughtfulness, tranquillity, wisdom, intellectuality, pleasure, and of life. There are orthodoxy in opinion, correct reasoning, holy conversation, etc., etc., or whatever other mental sensation may be produced, these are virtuous actions."

All these subjects are explained in the answers to questions 2-57. With No. 58 a new section opens. The subjects dealt with in this and the following paragraphs are:

1) The four *khandhas* or 'aggregates,' viz. *vedanâ* 'sensations,' *saññâ* 'perceptions,' *sañkhârâ* 'confections,' *viññânam* 'consciousness.'<sup>1</sup> 59-63.

---

<sup>1</sup> In other texts we always meet with five *khandhâs*, *rûpakkhandha* 'material form,' being the first; see, for instance, *Dharmasaṅgraha*, No. XXII., *Abhidhammatthasaṅgraha* VII. 8. In the *Dhammasaṅgani* the five *khandhas* are mentioned for the first time at No. 1083.

- 2) The two âyatanas or 'objects of sense.'<sup>1</sup> Nos. 64-66.
- 3) The two dhâtus or 'principles.'<sup>2</sup> 67-69.
- 4) The three âhâras or 'nutriments.' 70-73.<sup>3</sup>
- 5) The eight indriyas or 'moral qualities.' 74-82.<sup>4</sup>
- 6) The five-fold meditation. 83-88.<sup>5</sup>
- 7) The five-fold path. 89-94.<sup>6</sup>
- 8) The seven forces. 95-102.<sup>7</sup>
- 9) The three motives. 103-106.<sup>8</sup>

In Nos. 121-145 the same subjects are repeated, omitting only the numbers of the khandhas, âyatanas, dhâtus, etc. At the end of No. 147 we have again a repetition of the same subjects, but with different numbers, viz. seven indriyas,

<sup>1</sup> Other texts mention twelve âyatanas, of which the manâyatanaṃ is the sixth, and the dhammâyatanaṃ the twelfth. See Dharmasaṅgraha XXIV. and Dhammasaṅgaṇi 1335.

<sup>2</sup> Other texts give eighteen dhâtus, of which the dhammadhâtu and manoviññâdhâtu are the seventeenth and eighteenth respectively. See Dharmasaṅgraha XXV., Abhidhammatthasaṅgraha VII. 8, and Dhammasaṅgaṇi 1333.

<sup>3</sup> Other texts give four âhâras, viz. in addition to those given here, the kabalînkâra âhâra; this will be found later on in No. 585, 646, 653, 816, etc. See Dharmasaṅgraha LXX., Abhidhammatthasaṅgraha VII. 4.

<sup>4</sup> The number of indriyas given in other texts is generally five, see Dharmasaṅgraha XLVII., Aṅguttara-Nikâya I. xxvii. 5. Abhidhammatthasaṅgraha VII. 4, however, has 22.

<sup>5</sup> Dharmasaṅgraha LXXII. has only four stages of meditation, but Abhidhammatthasaṅgraha VII. has seven.

<sup>6</sup> This comprises: sammâditṭhi 'right views,' sammâsankappa 'right aims,' sammâvâyâma 'perseverance in well-doing,' sammâsati 'intellectual activity,' sammâsamâdhi 'earnest meditation.' Besides these there are three more divisions of the 'noble eight-fold path,' as it is called in other texts, viz. sammâvâcâ 'right speech,' sammâkammanta 'right conduct,' sammâ-âjîva 'right livelihood'; these are not mentioned here, but form Nos. 299-301 of the Dhammasaṅgaṇi. See Dharmasaṅgraha L., and Frankfurter in the Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society, xii. 555.

<sup>7</sup> Other texts have only five balas, omitting hiribala and ottappabala; see Dharmasaṅgraha XLVIII. Aṅguttara-Nikâya I. xxvii. 5, omits also satibala. Abhidhammatthasaṅgraha VII. 4, has nine balas.

<sup>8</sup> The hetus are not mentioned in any other text except Abhidhammatthasaṅgraha VII. 4, where we find six. See Dhammasaṅgaṇi Nos. 1053-1082.

the four-fold path, six balas, two hetus, while in No. 154 we have a four-fold meditation and a five-fold path, and in 157 a four-fold meditation and a four-fold path. Later on, in No. 358 (528, 552), we have the lokuttara magga, lokuttara satipatthâna, lokuttara iddhipâda, lokuttara indriya, bala, boj्jhaᅅga, etc. The satta boj्jhaᅅgâ 'seven kinds of wisdom' are mentioned in No. 1355. See Dharmasaᅅgraha XLIV., XLV., XLVIII.

The terminology in the answers of Nos. 160 and 161, *Yasmiᅅ samaye rūpûpapattiyâ maggaᅅ bhâveti vivicce' eva kâmehi etc.*, and *Yasmiᅅ samaye rūpûpapattiyâ maggaᅅ bhâveti vitakkavicârânaᅅ vûpasamâ etc.*, seems to be a common one in *Abhidhamma* and other books, as we meet with it again in the *Āᅅguttara-Nikâya* II. 2, 3, and *Puggala-Paᅅᅇatti*, p. 59. The same may be said about the terminology in Nos. 204 ff., which is almost identical with *Āᅅguttara-Nikâya* I. xxvii. 8, and *Mahânidânasutta* ap. Grimblot, *Sept Suttas Pâlis*, p. 261. Nos. 244-247 correspond to the passage in the *Mahâparinibbânasutta*, ed. Childers, p. 30, beginning: *Aᅅᅅha kho imâni Ānanda abhibhâyatanâni kata-mâni aᅅᅅha ?* 'Now these, Ānanda are the eight positions of mastery. What are the eight?'<sup>1</sup> Nos. 248-250 correspond to the first three of the eight *vimokkhas* in *Mahâparinibbânasutta*, p. 32:<sup>2</sup> *Rûpî rūpâni passati*, 'A man possessed with the idea of forms sees forms.' *Ajjhattaᅅ arûpasaᅅᅇi bahiddhâ rūpâni passati*, 'Without the subjective idea of form, he sees forms externally.' *Subhanti [eva adhimutto hoti]*, 'With the thought "it is well" he becomes intent.' The 4th-7th

<sup>1</sup> Rhys Davids' translation in *Sacred Books*, XI. 51 f. The expressions *uddhumâtakasaᅅᅇâsahagata*, etc., in Nos. 263 and 264, occur again in *Abhidhammatthasaᅅgraha* IX. 2.

<sup>2</sup> See *Dharmasaᅅgraha* LIX.

vimokkha are contained in Nos. 265–268 ; the 8th is missing in the Dhammasaṅgaṇi.

At No. 365 begins the chapter about the akusalā dhammā. The answer to the introductory question is very nearly the same as that of No. 1, only with this difference, that, instead of *nānasampayuttam*, we have here *diṭṭhigatasampayuttam*; further, instead of *sammādiṭṭhi*, *sammāsaṅkappo*, *sammāvāyāmo*, *sammāsamādhi*, we have respectively *micchādiṭṭhi*, *micchāsaṅkappo*, *micchāvāyāmo*, *micchāsamādhi*; instead of *hiribalaṃ* and *ottappabalaṃ*, *ahirikabalaṃ* and *anottappabalaṃ*; instead of *alobho*, *adoso* and *amoho*, *lobho*, *doso* and *moho*, etc.

The answers to the questions from 366–397 generally correspond to those from 2–57 *mutatis mutandis*. No. 381 occurs also at Puggala-Paññatti II. 9, in answer to the question, *Tattha katamā diṭṭhivipatti?* and No. 390 at Puggala-Paññatti II. 8, in answer to the question, *Tattha katamaṃ asampajaññaṃ?*

The third chapter, containing the *avyākatā dhammā*, begins at No. 431. Here again we have a repetition of the terms *phasso*, *vedanā*, *saññā*, *cetanā*, *cittaṃ*, *upekkhā*, *cittass' ekaggatā*, *manindriyaṃ*, *upekkhindriyaṃ*, *jīvitindriyaṃ*, to which are added, in No. 443, *sukhaṃ* and *sukhindriyaṃ*, and, in No. 455, *vitakko* and *vicāro*.

No. 584 introduces a new subject: *Tattha katamaṃ sabbam rūpaṃ?* to which the answer is given: *Cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnaṃ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyarūpaṃ*. This corresponds to the *Abhidhammatthasaṅgraha* VI. 2, where we read: *Cattāri mahābhūtāni catunnaṃ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādā-rūpaṃ*. The *sabbam rūpaṃ* consists of twenty-eight subdivisions, of which the first four are called *bhūtarūpaṃ* 'elementary matter,' and the remainder *upādāyarūpaṃ* 'accidental matter.' The four *mahābhūtā* are *paṭhavīdhātu*,



âpodhâtu, tejodhâtu, vâyodhâtu (see No. 588, and Dharma-saṅgraha XXVI. and XXXIX.); and of the twenty-four upādās, twenty-three are given in No. 596. The list as quoted by Childers, *s.v.* Rûpa, from the Visuddhimagga, contains one more, viz. hadayavatthu, and the one given by Hardy, *Manual of Buddhism*, p. 414, inserts the phoṭṭhabbâyatanam after the rasâyatanam, but omits the kabaḷinkâro âhâro at the end.

The latter part of No. 584 is identical with No. 595. The following paragraphs, beginning with duvidhena rûpasāṅgaho, tividhena rûpasāṅgaho, etc., contain each the programme for a number of paragraphs in the sequel. The following list will show this:

No. 585	contains the programme for Nos. 596—741.
No. 586	„ „ 742—876.
No. 587	„ „ 877—961.
No. 588	„ „ 962—966.
No. 589	„ „ 967.
No. 590	„ „ 968—69.
No. 591	„ „ 970.
No. 592	„ „ 971—73.
No. 593	„ „ 974—77.
No. 594	„ „ 978—80.

More especially Nos. 596—646 give an explanation of the twenty-three constituents of the upādârûpam, 647—652 of the phoṭṭhabbâyatanam (which is considered here as a constituent of the rûpam no upādâ, see above, p. ix), and of the âpodhâtu.

The chapter concerning rûpam closes at No. 980, after which the discussion about the dhammas is taken up again. The question about the pleasant, unpleasant, and indifferent sensation in Nos. 984—986, occurs again in the Mahânidâna-sutta, ed. Grimblot, p. 257. No. 1002 brings the three

saññojanas or 'fettors,' viz. sakkâyaditthi 'delusion of self,' vicikicchâ 'doubt,' and sîlabbataparâmâsa 'dependence on rites.'<sup>1</sup> Sakkâyaditthi may be held in twenty different ways, which is confirmed by the Samyutta-Nikâya, see Alwis, Nirvâna, p. 72.

Nos. 1053-1082 deal with the hetus. We have three kusalahetus or 'meritorious actions,' three akusalahetus, viz. lobho, doso, moho, and three avyâkatahetus. A parallel passage occurs in Abhidhammatthasaṅgraha III. 4, 5.

No. 1096 begins the chapter of the four âsavas or 'passions,' viz. kâmâsavo 'sensual pleasure,' bhavâsavo 'lust after life,' ditthâsavo 'delusion,' avijjâsavo 'ignorance.' No. 1099 is identical with a passage of the Brahmajâlasutta ap. Grimblot, p. 36, and is also found in the Mahânidânasutta, p. 259.

Nos. 1113-1134 deal with the ten saññojanas, viz. besides the three mentioned in 980, seven more. The list given here does not quite correspond with the one drawn up by Childers, *s.v.* Saññojana, as, instead of rūparâgasaññojana, arûparâgasaññojana, uddhaccasaññojana, we have bhavarâgasaññojana, issâsasaññojana, macchariyasaññojana. The last two we find mentioned in the Dharmasaṅgraha, No. LXIX., among the caturviṅcatir upakleçâḥ or 'twenty-four minor evil passions.' Both lists are given in the Abhidhammatthasaṅgraha VII. 2, the second with the addition abhidhamme, which shows that it belongs especially to the Abhidhamma books. Nos. 1121 and 1122 are identical with Puggala-Paññatti II. 3.

The next chapter, 1135-1150, is about the ganthas, then follow the oghas, yogas, and nîvaraṇas, 1152-1173. The number of the oghas and yogas is not given here, but we

---

<sup>1</sup> Compare also the pañca dṛiṣṭayaḥ, Dharmasaṅgraha LXVIII.

learn from *Abhidhammatthasaṅgraha* that there are four of each kind corresponding to the four *āsavas* (see above, p. xi). All these seem to be expressions belonging only to the terminology of the *Abhidhamma* texts, as we do not find them elsewhere.

*Diṭṭhiparāmāsa* is one of the *pañca dṛiṣṭayaḥ*, *Dharma-saṅgraha* LXVIII.

No. 1213 brings the four *upādanas*: *kāmupādāna* 'sensuality,' *diṭṭhupādāna* 'delusion about the soul,' *śīlabbatupādāna* 'ritualism,' *attavādupādāna* 'delusion of self,' and No. 1229 the ten *kilesas*: 'greed, hatred, pride, ignorance, heresy, doubt, idleness, vanity, impudence, recklessness.'

Question 1296, which is identical with 1599, closes the section of the *Dhammasaṅgaṇi*, which is repeated in an abbreviated form in the second part (Nos. 1368—1599). The questions 1297—1367 are not repeated any more afterwards.

The terms *adhivacanapatha*, *niruttipatha*, *paññattipatha*, in Nos. 1306, 1307, 1308, occur again in the *Mahānidānasutta*, ed. Grimblot, p. 255, where they are translated 'qui ouvre la voie de la dénomination, de la désignation, de l'indication.'

No. 1309 introduces a new collective term for the four *khandhas* already mentioned at No. 59 (see above, p. vi), viz. *nāma*, and No. 1310 supplies the fifth *khandha*, viz. *rūpa*.<sup>1</sup>

From 1313 to 1320 some of the *diṭṭhis* or heresies are mentioned, as the *sassatadiṭṭhi*, the belief that the world is everlasting, which belief, according to the *Mahāvamsa*, originated as early as the time of king *Devānampiya Tissa*; and its contrary, the *ucchedadiṭṭhi*.<sup>2</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Parallel passages from the *Sammādiṭṭhi-suttanta*, *Vibhaṅga* and *Nettipakaraṇa* are quoted by Oldenberg, "Buddha," p. 450.

<sup>2</sup> See Rhys Davids' note, "Sacred Books," xi. 149.

Nos. 1325 and 1326 are identical with Puggala-Paññatti II. 6; Nos. 1327 and 1328 with Puggala-Paññatti II. 16. In No. 1336 we have the paṭicasamuppāda or 'chain of causation' composed of the twelve nidānas, one of the fundamental doctrines of Buddhism, comp. Dharmasaṅgraha XLII.

The second part of No. 1343 occurs again in a passage of the Puggala-Paññatti, p. 57 of Dr. Morris's edition; 1345 and 1346 are identical with Puggala-Paññatti II. 7, 1347 with Puggala-Paññatti II. 17 (repeated IV. 24, p. 58), and a passage of the Sāmaññaphalasutta ap. Grimblot, Sept Suttas Pālis, p. 135; 1348 again with the second part of Puggala-Paññatti II. 17, and Milindapañha, p. 366. Nos. 1349 and 1350=Puggala-Paññatti II. 8; 1361 and 1362=Puggala-Paññatti II. 9; 1363 and 1364=Puggala-Paññatti II. 19. No. 1385 mentions the cattāro āruppā, or, as they are generally called, arūpabrahmalokas 'the four heavens peopled by formless or incorporeal brahmas.' These are, ākāśānañcāyatana, viññānañcāyatana, ākiñcaññāyatana, neva-saññānāsaññāyatana. The arūpabrahmaloka is opposed to the kāmaloaka, which includes all that lies between the great hell Avīci and the heaven Paranimmitavasavatti (see No. 1281), and to the Rūpabrahmaloka (Hardy, Manual of Buddhism, p. 26). The four arūpabrahmalokas are placed in a parallel with the four jhānas in the Brahmasaṃyutta of the Samyuttanikāya, p. 158 (see also Burnouf's Lotus, p. 800 ff.). The term āruppa seems to be an Abhidhamma expression: we find it only once in Abhidhammatthasaṅgraha IX. 2.

I trust that this edition of the Dhammasaṅgaṇi will prove useful to all students of Buddhism, as it is one of the most important books of the Abhidhammapiṭaka. I had hoped to

see Dr. Morris's edition of the whole of the *Āṅguttara-Nikāya* finished before completing this, as I know that he has been working at it for some time; but unfortunately this hope has not been fulfilled, and I must leave to the reader to draw a parallel between these two books, which, although belonging to different *piṭakas*, still show a great deal of similarity.

E. MÜLLER.

BERNE, *September*, 1886.

# DHAMMA-SANĠAṆI.

Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.

## M A T I K Â .

Kusalâ dhammâ, akusalâ dhammâ, avyâkatâ dhammâ.

Sukhâya vedanâya sampayuttâ dhammâ, dukkhâya vedanâya sampayuttâ dhammâ, adukkham-asukhâya vedanâya sampayuttâ dhammâ.

Vipâkâ dhammâ, vipâkadhammadhammâ, nevavipâka-na-vipâkadhammadhammâ.

Upâdiṇṇupâdâniyâ dhammâ, anupâdiṇṇupâdâniyâ dhammâ, anupâdiṇṇa-anupâdâniyâ dhammâ.

Saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikâ dhammâ, asaṅkiliṭṭha saṅkilesikâ dhammâ, asaṅkililiṭṭha-asaṅkilesikâ dhammâ.

Savitakka-savicârâ dhammâ, avitakka-vicâramattâ dhammâ, avitakka-avicârâ dhammâ.

Piti-sahagatâ dhammâ, sukha-sahagatâ dhammâ, upekkhâ-sahagatâ dhammâ.

Dassanena pahâtabbâ dhammâ, bhâvanâya pahâtabbâ dhammâ, neva dassanena na bhâvanâya pahâtabbâ dhammâ.

Dassanena pahâtabba-hetukâ dhammâ, bhâvanâya pahâtabba-hetukâ dhammâ, neva dassanena na bhâvanâya pahâtabba-hetukâ dhammâ.

Âcaya-gâmino dhammâ, apacaya-gâmino dhammâ, nevâ-cayagâmino na apacayagâmino dhammâ.

Sekkhâ dhammâ, asekkhâ dhammâ, neva sekkhâ nâsekkhâ dhammâ.

Parittâ dhammâ, mahagatâ dhammâ, appamâṇâ dhammâ.

Parittârammaṇâ dhammâ, mahagatârammaṇâ dhammâ, appamâṇârammaṇâ dhammâ.

Hînâ dhammâ, majjhimâ dhammâ, panîtâ dhammâ.

Micchattaniyatâ dhammâ, sampattaniyatâ dhammâ, aniyatâ dhammâ.

Maggârammaṇâ dhammâ, maggahetukâ dhammâ, maggâ-dhipatino dhammâ.

Uppannâ dhammâ, anuppannâ dhammâ, upâdino dhammâ.

Atitâ dhammâ, anâgatâ dhammâ, paccuppannâ dhammâ.

Atitârammaṇâ dhammâ, anâgatârammaṇâ dhammâ, paccuppannârammaṇâ dhammâ.

Ajjhattâ dhammâ, bahiddhâ dhammâ, ajjhata-bahiddhâ dhammâ.

Ajjhattârammaṇâ dhammâ, bahiddhârammaṇâ dhammâ, ajjhata-bahiddhârammaṇâ dhammâ.

Sanidassana-sappaṭighâ dhammâ, anidassana-sappaṭighâ dhammâ, anidassana-appaṭighâ dhammâ.

Tikaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Hetû dhammâ, na hetû dhammâ.

Sahetukâ dhammâ, ahetukâ dhammâ.

Hetu-sampayuttâ dhammâ, hetu-vippayuttâ dhammâ.

Hetû c'eva dhammâ sahetukâ ca, sahetukâ c'eva dhammâ na ca hetû.

Hetû c'eva dhammâ hetu-sampayuttâ ca, hetu-sampayuttâ c'eva dhammâ na ca hetû.

No hetû kho pana dhammâ sahetukâ pi ahetukâ pi.

Hetu-gocchakam.

Sappaccayâ dhammâ, appaccayâ dhammâ.

Saṅkhatâ dhamma, asaṅkhatâ dhammâ.

Sanidassanā dhammā, anidassanā dhammā.  
 Sappaṭighā dhammā, appaṭighā dhammā.  
 Rūpino dhammā, arūpino dhamma.  
 Lokiyā dhammā, lokuttarā dhammā.  
 Kenaci viññeyyā dhammā, kenaci na viññeyyā dhammā.

· Cūlantara-dukaṃ.

Āsavā dhammā, no āsavā dhammā.  
 Sāsavā dhammā, anāsavā dhammā.  
 Āsava-sampayuttā dhamma, āsava-vippayuttā dhammā.  
 Āsavā c'eva dhammā sāsavā ca, sāsavā c'eva dhammā no  
 ca āsavā.  
 Āsavā c'eva dhammā āsava-sampayuttā ca, āsava-sampa-  
 yuttā c'eva dhammā no ca āsavā.  
 Āsava-vippayuttā kho pana dhammā sāsavāpi anāsavāpi.

Āsava-gocchakaṃ.

Saññojanā dhammā, no saññojanā dhammā.  
 Saññojanīyā dhammā, asaññojanīyā dhammā.  
 Sannojana-sampayuttā dhammā, saññojana-vippayuttā  
 dhammā.  
 Saññojanā c'eva dhammā saññojanīyā ca, saññojanīyā c'eva  
 dhammā no ca saññojanā.  
 Saññojanā c'eva dhammā saññojana-sampayuttā ca, sañño-  
 jana-sampayuttā c'eva dhammā no ca saññojanā.  
 Saññojana-vippayuttā kho pana dhammā saññojanīyā pi  
 asaññojanīyā pi.

Saññojana-gocchakaṃ.

Ganthā dhammā, no ganthā dhammā.  
 Ganthaniyā dhammā, aganthaniyā-dhammā.  
 Gantha-sampayuttā dhammā, gantha-vippayuttā dhammā.  
 Ganthā c'eva dhammā ganthaniyā ca, ganthaniyā c'eva  
 dhammā no ca ganthā.  
 Ganthā c'eva dhammā gantha-sampayuttā ca, gantha-sam-  
 payuttā c'eva dhammā no ca ganthā.



Gantha-vippayuttā kho pana dhammā ganthaniyā pi aganthaniyā pi.

Gantha-gocchakaṃ.

Oghā dhammā, no oghā dhammā.

Oghaniyā dhammā, anoghaniyā dhammā.

Ogha-sampayuttā dhammā, ogha-vippayuttā dhammā.

Oghā c'eva dhammā oghaniyā ca, oghaniyā c'eva dhammā no ca oghā.

Oghā c'eva dhammā ogha-sampayuttā ca, ogha-sampayuttā c'eva dhammā no ca oghā.

Ogha-vippayuttā kho pana dhammā oghaniyā pi anoghaniyā pi.

Ogha-gocchakaṃ.

Yogā dhammā, no yogā dhammā.

Yoganiyā dhammā, ayoganiyā dhammā

Yoga-sampayuttā dhammā, yoga-vippayuttā dhammā.

Yogā c'eva dhammā yoganiyā ca, yoganiyā c'eva dhammā no ca yogā.

Yogā c'eva dhammā yoga-sampayuttā ca, yoga-sampayuttā c'eva dhammā no ca yogā.

Yoga-vippayuttā kho pana dhammā yoganiyā pi ayoganiyā pi.

Yoga-gocchakaṃ.

Nīvaraṇā dhammā, no nīvaraṇā dhammā.

Nīvaraṇiyā dhammā, anīvaraṇiyā dhammā

Nīvaraṇa - sampayuttā dhammā, nīvaraṇa - vippayuttā dhammā.

Nīvaraṇā c'eva dhammā nīvaraṇiyā ca, nīvaraṇiyā c'eva dhammā no ca nīvaraṇā.

Nīvaraṇa-vippayuttā kho pana dhammā nīvaraṇiyā pi anīvaraṇiyā pi.

Nīvaraṇa-gocchakaṃ.

Parāmāsā dhammā, no parāmāsā dhammā.

Parāmatṭhā dhammā, aparāmatṭhā dhammā.

Parāmāsa-sampayuttā dhammā parāmāsa - vippayuttā dhammā.

Parāmāsā c'eva dhammā parāmatṭhā ca, parāmatṭhā c'eva dhammā no ca parāmāsā.

Parāmāsa-vippayuttā kho pana dhammā parāmatṭhā pi aparāmatṭhā pi.

#### Parāmāsa-gocchakaṃ.

Sārammaṇā dhammā, anārammaṇā dhammā.

Cittā dhammā, no cittā dhammā.

Cetasikā dhammā, acetasikā dhammā.

Citta-sampayuttā dhammā, citta-vippayuttā dhammā.

Citta-samsatṭhā dhammā, citta-visamsatṭhā dhammā.

Citta-samuṭṭhānā dhammā, no citta-samuṭṭhānā dhammā.

Citta-sahabhuno dhammā, no citta-sahabhuno dhammā.

Cittānuparivattino dhammā, no cittānuparivattino dhammā.

Citta-samsatṭha-samuṭṭhānā dhammā, no citta-samsatṭha-samuṭṭhānā dhammā.

Citta-samsatṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno dhammā, no citta-samsatṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno dhammā.

Citta-samsatṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino dhammā, no citta-samsatṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino dhammā.

Ajjhattikā dhammā, bāhirā dhammā.

Upādā dhammā, no upādā dhammā.

Upādiṇṇā dhammā, anupādiṇṇā dhammā.

#### Mahantara-dukaṃ.

Upādānā dhammā, no upādānā dhammā.

Upādāniyā dhammā, anupādāniyā dhammā.

Upādāna-sampayuttā dhammā, upādāna-vippayuttā dhammā

Upādānā c'eva dhammā upādāniyā ca, upādāniyā c'eva dhammā no ca upādānā.

Upādānā c'eva dhammā upādāna-sampayuttā ca, upādāna-sampayuttā c'eva dhammā no ca upādānā.

Upādâna-vippayuttâ kho pana dhammâ upādâniyâ pi anu-  
pādâniyâ pi.

Upādâna-gocchakaṃ.

Kilesâ dhammâ, no kilesâ dhammâ.

Saṅkilesikâ dhammâ, asaṅkilesika dhammâ.

Saṅkiliṭṭhâ dhammâ, asaṅkiliṭṭhâ dhammâ.

Kilesa-sampayuttâ dhammâ, kilesa-vippayuttâ dhammâ.

Kilesâ c'eva dhammâ saṅkilesikâ ca, saṅkilesikâ c'eva  
dhammâ no ca kilesâ.

Kilesâ c'eva dhammâ saṅkiliṭṭhâ ca, saṅkiliṭṭhâ c'eva  
dhammâ no ca kilesâ.

Kilesâ c'eva dhammâ kilesa-sampayuttâ ca, kilesa-sampa-  
yuttâ c'eva dhammâ no ca kilesâ.

Kilesa-vippayuttâ kho pana dhammâ saṅkilesikâ pi asaṅki-  
lesikâ pi.

Kilesa-gocchakaṃ.

Dassanena pahâtabbâ dhammâ, na dassanena pahâtabbâ  
dhammâ.

Bhâvanâya pahâtabbâ dhammâ, na bhâvanâya pahâtabbâ  
dhammâ.

Dassanena pahâtabba-hetukâ dhammâ, na dassanena pahâ-  
tabba-hetukâ dhammâ.

Bhâvanâya pahâtabba-hetukâ dhammâ, na bhâvanâya  
pahâtabba-hetukâ dhammâ.

Savitakkâ dhammâ, avitakkâ dhammâ.

Savicârâ dhammâ, avicârâ dhammâ.

Sappîtikâ dhammâ, appîtikâ dhammâ.

Pîti-sahagatâ dhammâ, na pîti-sahagatâ dhammâ.

Sukha-sahagatâ dhammâ, na sukha-sahagatâ dhammâ.

Upekkhâ-sahagatâ dhammâ, na upekkhâ-sahagatâ dhammâ.

Kâmâvacarâ dhammâ, na kâmâvacarâ dhammâ.

Rûpâvacarâ dhammâ, na rûpâvacarâ dhammâ.

Arûpâvacarâ dhammâ, na arûpâvacarâ dhammâ.

Pariyâpannâ dhammâ, apariyâpannâ dhammâ.

Niyyânikâ dhammâ, aniyyânikâ dhammâ.

Niyatā dhammā, aniyatā dhammā.  
 Sa-uttarā dhammā, anuttarā dhammā.  
 Saraṇā dhammā, asaraṇā dhammā.

Piṭṭhi-dukkaṃ.

Abhidhamma-mātikā.

Vijjābhāgino dhammā, avijjābhāgino dhammā.  
 Vijjūpamā dhammā, vajirūpamā dhammā.  
 Bālā dhammā, paṇḍitā dhammā.  
 Kaṇhā dhammā, sukkā dhammā.  
 Tapanīyā dhammā, atapanīyā dhammā.  
 Advhacana dhammā, advhacana pathā dhammā.  
 Nirutti dhammā, nirutti pathā dhammā.  
 Paññatti dhammā, paññatti pathā dhammā.  
 Nāmaṇ ca rūpaṇ ca.  
 Avijjā ca bhavataṇhā ca.  
 Bhavadiṭṭhi ca vibhavadiṭṭhi ca.  
 Sassatadiṭṭhi ca ucchedadiṭṭhi ca.  
 Antavādiṭṭhi ca anantavādiṭṭhi ca.  
 Pubbantānudiṭṭhi ca aparantānudiṭṭhi ca.  
 Ahirikaṇ ca anottappaṇ ca.  
 Hiri ca ottappaṇ ca.  
 Dovacassatā ca pāpamittatā ca.  
 Sovacassatā ca kalyāṇamittatā ca.  
 Āpatti-kusalatā ca āpatti-vuṭṭhāna-kusalatā ca.  
 Samāpatti-kusalatā ca samāpatti-vuṭṭhāna-kusalatā ca.  
 Dhātu-kusalatā ca manasikāra-kusalatā ca.  
 Āyatana-kusalatā ca paṭiccasamuppāda-kusalatā ca.  
 Ṭhāna-kusalatā ca aṭṭhāna-kusalatā ca.  
 Ajjava ca maddavo ca.  
 Kanti ca soraccaṇ ca.  
 Sākhalyaṇ ca paṭisanthāro ca.  
 Indriyesu agutta-dvāratā ca bhojane amattaññutā ca.  
 Indriyesu gutta-dvāratā ca, bhojane mattaññutā ca.  
 Muṭṭhasaccaṇ ca, asampajaññaṇ ca.  
 Sati ca sampajaññaṇ ca.  
 Paṭisaṅkhāna-balaṇ ca bhāvanā-balaṇ ca.

Samatho ca vipassanā ca.

Samatha-nimittaṅ ca paggāha-nimittaṅ ca.

Paggāho ca avikkhepo ca.

Sīlavipatti ca ditṭhivipatti ca.

Sīlasampadā ca ditṭhisampadā ca.

Sīlavisuddhi ca ditṭhivisuddhi ca.

Ditṭhi-visuddhi kho pana yathā ditṭhissa ca padhānaṃ.

Samvego ca samvejaniyesu thānesu samviggassa ca yoniso padhānaṃ.

Asantutṭhitā ca kusalesu dhammesu, appaṭivānitā ca padhānasmim.

Vijjā ca vimutti ca.

Khaye nāṇaṃ anuppāde nāṇaṃ ti.

Suttanta- mātikā.

MĀTIKĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.

### 1. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti, somanassasahagataṃ nāṇasampayuttaṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ vā saddārammaṇaṃ vā gandhārammaṇaṃ vā rasārammaṇaṃ vā phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṃ vā dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā panārabbha, tasmim samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, pīti hoti, sukhaṃ hoti, cittass' ekaggatā hoti, saddhindriyaṃ hoti, viriyindriyaṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti, sammādiṭṭhi hoti, sammāsaṅkappo hoti, sammāvāyāmo hoti, sammāsati hoti, sammāsamaḍhi hoti, saddhābalaṃ hoti, viriyabalaṃ hoti, satibalaṃ hoti, samādhibalaṃ hoti, paññābalaṃ hoti, hiribalaṃ hoti, ottappabalaṃ hoti, alobho hoti, adoso hoti, amoho hoti, anabhijjhā hoti, avyāpādo hoti, sammādiṭṭhi hoti, hiri hoti, ottappam hoti, kāyapassaddhi hoti, cittapassaddhi hoti, kāyalahutā hoti, cittalahutā hoti, kāyamudutā hoti, citta-mudutā hoti, kāyakammaññatā hoti, cittakammaññatā hoti, kāyapāguññatā hoti, cittapāguññatā hoti, kāyujjukatā hoti, cittujjukatā hoti, sati hoti, sampajaññaṃ hoti, samatho hoti, vipassanā hoti, paggāho hoti, avikkhepo hoti, ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭicca samuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā kusalā.

### 2.<sup>1</sup> Katamo tasmim samaye phasso hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim samaye phasso hoti.

### 3. Katamā tasmim samaye vedanā hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim samaye tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu<sup>2</sup> samphassa-jaṃ cetasiḃaṃ sāttaṃ cetasiḃaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassajaṃ

<sup>1</sup> All the following questions are repeated below, 282 and foll., but the answers occasionally differ.

<sup>2</sup> See 63, 65.

sâtaṃ sukhāṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sâtâ sukhâ vedanâ  
—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye vedanâ hoti.

4. Katamâ tasmim̐ samaye saññâ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim̐ samaye tajjâ manoviññâṇadhâtuṃ samphassajā  
saññâ sañjānanâ sañjānitattaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye saññâ  
hoti.

5. Katamâ tasmim̐ samaye cetanâ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim̐ samaye tajjâ manoviññâṇadhâtuṃ samphassajā  
cetanâ samcetanâ samcetayitattaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye  
cetanâ hoti.

6. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cittaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cittaṃ mano mānaṃ hadayaṃ  
paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanāṃ manindriyaṃ viññānaṃ  
viññāṇakkhandho tajjâ manoviññâṇadhâtu — idaṃ tasmim̐  
samaye cittaṃ hoti.

7. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye vitakko hoti ?

Yo tasmim̐ samaye takko vitakko saṅkappo appanâ-  
vyappanâ cetaso abhiniropanâ sammâsaṅkappo—ayaṃ tas-  
mim̐ samaye vitakko hoti.

8. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye vicâro hoti ?

Yo tasmim̐ samaye cāro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro cittassa  
anusandhanatâ anupekkhanatâ—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye vicāro  
hoti.

9. Katamâ tasmim̐ samaye pīti hoti ?

Yâ tasmim̐ samaye pīti pâmojjāṃ âmodanâ pamodanâ  
hâso pahâso vitti odagyaṃ attamanatâ cittassa — ayaṃ  
tasmim̐ samaye pīti hoti.

10. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye sukhāṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cetasiṃ sâtaṃ cetasiṃ sukhāṃ  
cetosamphassaṃ sâtaṃ sukhāṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassa-  
jâ sâtâ sukhâ vedanâ—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye sukhāṃ hoti.

11. Katamâ tasmim̐ samaye cittass' ekaggatâ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim̐ samaye cittassa t̐hiti saṅt̐hiti avat̐hiti avisâhâro  
avikkhepo avisâhaṭamānasatâ samatho samâdhindriyaṃ samâ-  
dhibalaṃ sammâsamâdhi—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cittass' eka-  
ggatâ hoti.

12. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye saddhindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim̐ samaye saddhâ saddahanâ okappanâ abhippa-

sâdo saddhâ saddhindriyaṃ saddhâbalaṃ — idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye saddhindriyaṃ hoti.

13. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye viriyindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yo tasmim̐ samaye cetasiko viriyârambho nikkamo parakkamo uyyâmo vâyâmo ussâho ussoḷhi thâmo dhiti asithilaparakkamatâ anikkhattachandatâ anikkhattadhuratâ dhurasampaggâho viriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ viriyabalaṃ samâvâyâmo—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye viriyindriyaṃ hoti.

14. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye satindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim̐ samaye sati anussati paṭissati sati saraṇatâ dhâraṇatâ apilâpanatâ asamussanatâ sati satindriyaṃ satibalaṃ sammâsati—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye satindriyaṃ hoti.

15. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye samâdhindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim̐ samaye cittassa ṭhiti saṅghiti avatṭhiti avisâhâro avikkhepo avisâhaṭamânasatâ samatho samâdhindriyaṃ samâdhibalaṃ sammâsamâdhi—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye samâdhindriyaṃ hoti.

16. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye paññindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim̐ samaye paññâ pajânanâ vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo sallakkhaṇâ upalakkhaṇâ paccupalakkhaṇâ paṇḍiccaṃ kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhavyâ cintâ upaparikkhâ bhûrî medhâ pariñâyikâ vipassanâ sampajaññaṃ patodo paññâ paññindriyaṃ paññâbalaṃ paññâsatthaṃ paunâpâsâdo paññâ-âloko paññâ-obhâso paññâpajjoto paññâratanaṃ amoho dhammavicayo sammâdiṭṭhi—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye paññindriyaṃ hoti.

17. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye manindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cittaṃ mano mânasam̐ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manâyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññâṇaṃ viññâ-ṇakkhandho tajjâ manoviññâṇadhâtu. idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye manindriyaṃ hoti.

18. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye somanassindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cetasikaṃ sâtaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sâtaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sâtâ sukhâ vedanâ—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye somanassindriyaṃ hoti.

19. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye jîvitindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yo tesam̐ arûpînaṃ dhammânaṃ âyu ṭhiti yapaṇâ yapaṇâ



iriyānā vattanā pālanā jīvitam jīvitindriyam (hoti)—idaṃ tasmim samaye jīvitindriyam hoti.

20. Katamā tasmim samaye sammādiṭṭhi hoti ?

Yā tasmim samaye paññā pajānanā vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo sallakkhaṇā upalakkhaṇā paccupalakkhaṇā paṇḍiccam kosallam nepuññaṃ vebhavyā cintā upaparikkhā bhūri medhā pariṇāyikā vipassanā sampajaññaṃ patodo paññā paññindriyam paññābalaṃ paññāsattham paññā-pāsādo paññā-āloko paññā-obhāso paññā-pajjoto paññāratanaṃ amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi—ayaṃ tasmim samaye sammādiṭṭhi hoti.

21. Katamo tasmim samaye sammāsaṅkappo hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā sammāsaṅkappo—ayaṃ tasmim samaye sammāsaṅkappo hoti.

22. Katamo tasmim samaye sammāvāyāmo hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye cetasiko viriyārambho nikkamo parakkamo uyyāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussolhi thāmo dhiti asithilaparakkamatā anikkhattachandatā anikkhattadhuratā dhurasampaggāho viriyam viriyindriyam viriyabalaṃ sammāvāyāmo—ayaṃ tasmim samaye sammāvāyāmo hoti.

23. Katamā tasmim samaye sammāsati hoti ?

Yā tasmim samaye sati anussati paṭissati sati saraṇatā dhāraṇatā apilāpanatā asaṃmussanatā sati satindriyam satibalaṃ sammāsati—ayaṃ tasmim samaye sammāsati hoti.

24. Katamo tasmim samaye sammāsamādhi hoti ?

Yā tasmim samaye cittassa ṭhiti saṅghiti avatṭhiti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṭamānasatā samatho samādhindriyam samādhibalaṃ sammāsamādhi—ayaṃ tasmim samaye sammāsamādhi hoti.

25. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye saddhābalaṃ hoti ?

Yā tasmim samaye saddhā saddahanā okappanā abhippasādo saddhā saddhindriyam saddhābalaṃ—idaṃ tasmim samaye saddhābalaṃ hoti.

26. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye viriyabalaṃ hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye cetasiko viriyārambho nikkamo parakkamo uyyāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussolhi thāmo dhiti asithilaparakkamatā anikkhattachandatā anikkhattadhuratā dhurasam-

paggâho viriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ viriyabalalaṃ sammāvâyâmo—idaṃ tasmaṃ samaye viriyabalaṃ hoti.

27. Katamaṃ tasmaṃ samaye satibalaṃ hoti ?

Yâ tasmaṃ samaye sati anussati paṭissati sati saraṇatâ dhâraṇatâ apilâpanatâ asaṃmussanatâ sati satindriyaṃ satibalaṃ sammâsati—idaṃ tasmaṃ samaye satibalaṃ hoti.

28. Katamaṃ tasmaṃ samaye samâdhibalaṃ hoti ?

Yâ tasmaṃ samaye cittassa ṭhiti saṅṭhiti avatṭhiti avisâhâro avikkhepo avisâhaṭamânasâtâ samatho samâdhindriyaṃ samâdhibalaṃ sammâsamâdhi—idaṃ tasmaṃ samaye samâdhibalaṃ hoti.

29. Katamaṃ tasmaṃ samaye paññâbalaṃ hoti ?

Yâ tasmaṃ samaye paññâ pajânanâ vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo sallakkhaṇâ upalakkhaṇâ paccupalakkhaṇâ paṇḍiccaṃ kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhavyâ cintâ upaparikkhâ bhûrî medhâ pariṇâyikâ vipassanâ sampajaññaṃ patodo paññâ paññindriyaṃ paññâbalaṃ paññâsatthaṃ paññâpâsâdo paññâ-âloko paññâ-obhâso paññâ-pajjoto paññâratanaṃ amoho dhammavicayo sammâdiṭṭhi—idaṃ tasmaṃ samaye paññâbalaṃ hoti.

30. Katamaṃ tasmaṃ samaye hiribalaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmaṃ samaye hiriyati hiriyitabbena hiriyati pâpakânaṃ akusalânaṃ dhammânaṃ samâpattiyâ—idaṃ tasmaṃ samaye hiribalaṃ hoti.

31. Katamaṃ tasmaṃ samaye ottappabalaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmaṃ samaye ottappati ottappitabbena ottappati pâpakânaṃ akusalânaṃ dhammânaṃ samâpattiyâ—idaṃ tasmaṃ samaye ottappabalaṃ hoti.

32. Katamo tasmaṃ samaye alobho hoti ?

Yo tasmaṃ samaye alobho alubbhanâ alubbhitattaṃ asârâgo asârajjanâ asârajjitattaṃ anabhijjhâ alobho kusalamûlaṃ—ayaṃ tasmaṃ samaye alobho hoti.

33. Katamo tasmaṃ samaye adoso hoti ?

Yo tasmaṃ samaye adoso adussanâ adussitattaṃ avyâpâdo avyâpajjo adoso kusalamûlaṃ—ayaṃ tasmaṃ samaye adoso hoti.

34. Katamo tasmaṃ samaye amoho hoti ?

Yâ tasmaṃ samaye paññâ pajânanâ vicayo pavicayo

dhammavicayo sallakkhaṇā upalakkhaṇā paccupalakkhaṇā paṇḍiccam kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhavyā cintā upaparikkhā bhûrî medhā pariñāyikā vipassanā sampajaññaṃ patodo paññā paññindriyaṃ paññābalaṃ paññāsattamaṃ paññāpāsādo paññā-āloko paññā-obhāso paññāpajjoto paññāratanaṃ amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi amoho kusalamūlaṃ — ayaṃ tasmim samaye amoho hoti.

35. Katamā tasmim samaye anabhijjhā hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye alobho alubbanā alubhitattam asā-rāgo asārajjanā asārajjitattam anabhijjhā alobho kusalamūlaṃ ayaṃ tasmim samaye anabhijjhā hoti.

36. Katamo tasmim samaye avyāpādo hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye adoso adussanā adussitattam avyāpādo avyāpajjo adoso kusalamūlaṃ — ayaṃ tasmim samaye abyā-pādo hoti.

37. Katamā tasmim samaye sammādiṭṭhi hoti ?

Yā tasmim samaye paññā pajānanā vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo sallakkhaṇā upalakkhaṇā paccupalakkhaṇā paṇḍiccam kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhavyā cintā upaparikkhā bhûrî medhā pariñāyikā vipassanā sampajaññaṃ patodo paññā paññindriyaṃ paññābalaṃ paññāsattamaṃ paññāpāsādo paññā-āloko paññā-obhāso paññāpajjoto paññāratanaṃ amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi — ayaṃ tasmim samaye sammā-diṭṭhi hoti.

38. Katamā tasmim samaye hiri hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim samaye hiriyati hiriyitabbena hiriyati pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā — ayaṃ tasmim samaye hiri hoti.

39. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye ottappaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim samaye ottappati ottappitabbena ottappati pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā — idaṃ tasmim samaye ottappaṃ hoti.

40. Katamā tasmim samaye kāyapassaddhi hoti ?

Yā tasmim samaye vedanākkhandhassa saññākkhandhassa sañkhārakkhandhassa passaddhi paṭipassaddhi passambhanā paṭipassambhanā paṭipassambhitattam — ayaṃ tasmim samaye kāyapassaddhi hoti.

41. Katamā tasmim samaye cittapassaddhi hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye viññâṇakkhandhassa passaddhi paṭi-passaddhi passambhanâ paṭipassambhanâ paṭipassambhitattam —ayam tasmim samaye cittapassaddhi hoti.

42. Katamâ tasmim samaye kâyalahutâ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye vedanâkkhandhassa saññâkkhandhassa saṅkhârakkhandhassa lahutâ lahupariṇâmatâ adandhanatâ avitthanatâ—ayam tasmim samaye kâyalahutâ hoti.

43. Katamâ tasmim samaye cittalahutâ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye viññâṇakkhandhassa lahutâ lahupariṇâmatâ adandhanatâ avitthanatâ—ayam tasmim samaye cittalahutâ hoti.

44. Katamâ tasmim samaye kâyamudutâ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye vedanâkkhandhassa saññâkkhandhassa saṅkhârakkhandhassa mudutâ maddavatâ akakkhalatâ akathinatâ—ayam tasmim samaye kâyamudutâ hoti.

45. Katamâ tasmim samaye cittamudutâ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye viññâṇakkhandhassa mudutâ maddavatâ akakkhalatâ akathinatâ—ayam tasmim samaye cittamudutâ hoti.

46. Katamâ tasmim samaye kâyakammaññatâ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye vedanâkkhandhassa saññâkkhandhassa saṅkhârakkhandhassa kammaññatâ kammaññattam kammaññabhâvo — ayam tasmim samaye kâyakammaññatâ hoti.

47. Katamâ tasmim samaye cittakammaññatâ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye viññâṇakkhandhassa kammaññatâ kammaññattam kammaññabhâvo — ayam tasmim samaye cittakammaññatâ hoti.

48. Katamâ tasmim samaye kâyapâguññatâ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye vedanâkkhandhassa saññâkkhandhassa saṅkhârakkhandhassa paguṇatâ paguṇattam paguṇabhâvo—ayam tasmim samaye kâyapâguññatâ hoti.

49. Katamâ tasmim samaye citta-pâguññatâ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye viññâṇakkhandhassa paguṇatâ paguṇattam paguṇabhâvo—ayam tasmim samaye citta-pâguññatâ hoti.

50. Katamâ tasmim samaye kâyujjukatâ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye vedanâkkhandhassa saññâkkhandhassa

saṅkhârakkhandhassa ujutâ ujukatâ ajimhatâ avaṅkatâ akuṭilatâ—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye kâyujjukatâ hoti.

51. Katamâ tasmim̐ samaye cittujjukatâ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim̐ samaye viññâṇakkhandhassa ujutâ ujjukatâ ajimhatâ avaṅkatâ akuṭilatâ—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cittujjukatâ hoti.

52. Kâtamâ tasmim̐ samaye sati hoti ?

Yâ tasmim̐ samaye sati anussati paṭissati sati saraṇatâ dhâraṇatâ apilâpanatâ asammussanatâ sati satindriyaṅ satibalaṃ sammâsati—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye sati hoti.

53. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye saṃpajaññaṃ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim̐ samaye paññâ pajânanâ vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo sallakkhaṇâ upalakkhaṇâ paccupalakkhaṇâ paṇḍiccaṃ kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhavyâ cintâ upaparikkhâ bhûri medhâ pariṇâyikâ vipassanâ saṃpajaññaṃ patodo paññâ paññindriyaṃ paññâbalaṃ paññâsatthaṃ paññâpâsâdo paññâ-âloko paññâ-obhâso paññâpajjoto paññâratanaṃ amoho dhammavicayo sammâdiṭṭhi—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye saṃpajaññaṃ hoti.

54. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye samatho hoti ?

Yâ tasmim̐ samaye cittassa ṭhiti saṅṭhiti avatṭhiti avisâhâro avikkhepo avisâhaṭamânasatâ samatho samâdhindriyaṃ samâdhibalaṃ sammâsamâdhi—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye samatho hoti.

55. Katamâ tasmim̐ samaye vipassanâ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim̐ samaye paññâ pajânanâ vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo sallakkhaṇâ upalakkhaṇâ paccupalakkhaṇâ paṇḍiccaṃ kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhavyâ cintâ upaparikkhâ bhûri medhâ pariṇâyikâ vipassanâ saṃpajaññaṃ patodo paññâ paññindriyaṃ paññâbalaṃ paññâsatthaṃ paññâpâsâdo paññâ-âloko paññâ-obhaso paññâpajjoto paññâratanaṃ amoho dhammavicayo sammâdiṭṭhi—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye vipassanâ hoti.

56. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye paggâho hoti ?

Yo tasmim̐ samaye cetasiko viriyârambho nikkamo parakkamo uyyâmo vâyâmo ussâho ussolhi thâmo dhiti asithila-parakkamatâ anikkhitta-chandatâ anikkhittadhuratâ dhurasampaggâho viriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ viriyabalaṃ sammâvâyâmo—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye paggâho hoti.

57. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye avikkhepo hoti ?

Yā tasmim̐ samaye cittassa ṭhiti saṅṭhiti avatṭhiti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṭamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaṃ samādhibalaṃ sammāsamādhi—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye avikkhepo hoti. Ye vā pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā ime dhammā kusalā.

Pada-bhājanīyaṃ nitṭhitam̐.

PAṬHAMA-BHĀṆAVĀRAM̐.

58. Tasmim̐ kho pana samaye cattāro khandhā honti, dvāyatanāni honti, dve dhātuyo honti, tayo āhārā honti, atṭhindriyāni honti, pañcaṅgikam̐ jhānaṃ hoti, pañcaṅgiko maggo hoti, satta balāni honti, tayo hetū honti, eko phasso hoti, ekā vedanā hoti, ekā saññā hoti, ekā cetanā hoti, ekam̐ cittaṃ hoti, eko vedanākkhandho hoti, eko saññākkhandho hoti, eko saṅkhārakkhandho hoti, eko viññānakkhandho hoti, ekam̐ manāyatanam̐ hoti, ekam̐ manindriyaṃ hoti, ekā mano-viññānadhātu hoti, ekam̐ dhammāyatanam̐ hoti, ekā dhammadhātu hoti, ye vā pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā kusalā.

59. Katame tasmim̐ samaye cattāro khandhā honti ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho.

60. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye vedanākkhandho hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cetasikam̐ sātam̐ cetasikam̐ sukham̐ cetosamphassaṃ sātam̐ sukham̐ vedayitam̐ cetosamphassaṃ sātā sukhā vedanā—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye vedanākkhandho hoti.

61. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye saññākkhandho hoti ?

Yā tasmim̐ samaye saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattam̐—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye saññākkhandho hoti.

62.<sup>1</sup> Katamo tasmim̐ samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti ?

Phasso cetanā vitakko vicāro pīti cittass' ekaggatā sad-

<sup>1</sup> Compare 342 and 401.

dhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ sammāditṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi saddhābalaṃ viriyabalaṃ satibalaṃ samādhibalaṃ paññābalaṃ hiribalaṃ ottappabalaṃ alobho adoso amoho anabhijjhā avyāpādo sammāditṭhi hiri ottappaṃ kāyapassaddhi cittapassaddhi kāyalahutā cittalahutā kāyamudutā cittamudutā kāyakammaññatā cittakammaññatā kāyapāguññatā cittapāguññatā kāyujjukatā cittujjukatā sati saṃpajaññaṃ samatho vipassanā paggāho avikkhepo ye vā pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā ṭhapetvā vedanākkhandhaṃ ṭhapetvā saññākkhandhaṃ ṭhapetvā viññānakkhandhaṃ ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti.

63. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye viññānakkhandho koti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cittaṃ mano mānasam̐ hadayaṃ paṇḍaram̐ mano manāyatanam̐ manindriyaṃ viññānam̐ viññānakkhandho tadjjā manoviññāṇadhātu—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye viññānakkhandho hoti.

Ime tasmim̐ samaye cattāro khandhā honti.

64. Katamāni tasmim̐ samaye dvāyatanāni honti ?

Manāyatanam̐, dhammāyatanam̐.

65. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye manāyatanam̐ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cittaṃ mano mānasam̐ hadayaṃ paṇḍaram̐ mano manāyatanam̐ manindriyaṃ viññānam̐ viññānakkhandho tadjjā manoviññāṇadhātu—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye manāyatanam̐ hoti.

66. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye dhammāyatanam̐ hoti ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho — idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye dhammāyatanam̐ hoti.

Imāni tasmim̐ samaye dvāyatanāni honti.

67. Katamā tasmim̐ samaye dve dhātuyo honti ?

Manoviññāṇadhātu, dhammadhātu.

68. Katamā tasmim̐ samaye manoviññāṇadhātu hoti.

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cittaṃ mano mānasam̐ hadayaṃ paṇḍaram̐ mano manāyatanam̐ manindriyaṃ viññānam̐ viññānakkhandho tadjjā manoviññāṇadhātu—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye manoviññāṇadhātu hoti.

69. Katamā tasmim̐ samaye dhammadhātu hoti ?

Vedanâkkhandho saññâkkhandho sañkhâra-kkhandho ayam tasmim samaye dhammadhâtu hoti.

Imâ tasmim samaye dve dhâtuyo honti.

70. Katame tasmim samaye tayo âhârâ honti ?

Phassâhâro, manosañcetanâhâro, viññâṇâhâro.

71. Katamo tasmim samaye phassâhâro hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye phasso phusanâ samphusanâ samphusittattam—ayam tasmim samaye phassâhâro hoti.

72. Katamo tasmim samaye manosañcetanâhâro hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye cetanâ sañcetanâ samceta-yittattam—ayam tasmim samaye manosañcetanâhâro hoti.

73. Katamo tasmim samaye viññâṇâhâro hoti ?

Yam tasmim samaye cittam mano mânasam hadayam paṇḍaram mano manâyatanaṃ manindriyam viññâṇam viññâṇakkhandho tajjâ manoviññâṇadhâtu—ayam tasmim samaye viññâṇâhâro hoti.

Ime tasmim samaye tayo âhârâ honti.

74. Katamâni tasmim samaye aṭṭhindriyâni honti ?

Saddhindriyam, viriyindriyam, satindriyam, samâdhindriyam, paññindriyam, manindriyam, somanassindriyam, jîvitindriyam.

75. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye saddhindriyam hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye saddhâ saddahanâ okappanâ abhippâsâdo saddhâ saddhindriyam saddhâbalaṃ—idaṃ tasmim samaye saddhindriyam hoti.

76. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye viriyindriyam hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye cetasiko viriyârambho nikkamo parakkamo uyyâmo vâyâmo ussâho ussoḷhi thâmo dhiti asithila-parakkamatâ anikkhitta-chandatâ anikkhitta-dhuratâ dhurasampaggâho viriyam viriyindriyam viriyabalaṃ samâvâyamo—idaṃ tasmim samaye viriyindriyam hoti.

77. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye satindriyam hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye sati anussati paṭissati sati saraṇatâ dhâraṇatâ apilâpanatâ asaṃmussanatâ sati satindriyam satibalaṃ sammâsati—idaṃ tasmim samaye satindriyam hoti.

78. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye samâdhindriyam hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye cittassa thiti saṅghiti avatṭhiti avisâhâro avikkhepo avisâhaṭamânasatâ samatho samâdhindriyam samâ-



dhibalaṃ sammâsamâdhi—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye samâdhindriyaṃ hoti.

79. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye paññindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim̐ samaye paññâ pajânanâ vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo sallakkhaṇâ upalakkhaṇâ paccupalakkhaṇâ paṇḍiccaṃ kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhavyâ cintâ upaparikkhâ bhûrî medhâ parinâyikâ vipassanâ sampajaññaṃ patodo paññâ paññindriyaṃ paññâbalaṃ paññâsatthaṃ paññâpâsâdo paññâ-âloko paññâ-obhâso paññâpajjoto paññâratanaṃ amoho dhammavicayo sammâditthi—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye paññindriyaṃ hoti.

80. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye manindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cittaṃ mano mânasam̐ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manâyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññâṇaṃ viññâṇakkhandho tajjâ manoviññâṇadhâtu — idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye manindriyaṃ hoti.

81. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye somanassindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cetasikaṃ sâtaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sâtaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajâ sâtâ sukhâ vedanâ—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye somanassindriyaṃ hoti.

82. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye jîvitindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yo tesam̐ arûpînam̐ dhammânam̐ âyu tîthi yapanâ yâpanâ iriyanâ vattanâ pâlanâ jîvitaṃ jîvitindriyaṃ—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye jîvitindriyaṃ hoti.

Imâni tasmim̐ samaye aṭṭhindriyâni honti.

83. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye pañcaṅgikaṃ jhânaṃ hoti ?

Vitakko, vicâro, pîti, sukhaṃ, cittass' ekaggatâ.

84. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye vitakko hoti ?

Yo tasmim̐ samaye takko vitakko saṅkappo appanâ vyappanâ cetaso abhiniropanâ sammâsaṅkappo—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye vitakko hoti.

85. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye vicâro hoti ?

Yo tasmim̐ samaye câro vicâro anuvicâro upavicâro cittassa anusandhanatâ anupekkhanatâ—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye vicâro hoti.

86. Katamâ tasmim̐ samaye pîti hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye pîti pâmojjam âmodanâ pamodanâ hâso pahâso vitti odagyaṃ attamanatâ cittassa—ayaṃ tasmim pîti hoti.

87. Katamam tasmim samaye sukham hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim samaye cetasikaṃ sâtaṃ cetasikaṃ sukham cetosamphassaṃ sâtaṃ sukham vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sâtâ sukhâ vedanâ—idaṃ tasmim samaye sukham hoti.

88. Katamâ tasmim samaye cittass' ekaggatâ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye cittassa t̃hiti saṅghiti avat̃hiti avisâhâro avikkhepo avisâhaṭamânasatâ samatho samâdhindriyaṃ samâdhibalaṃ sammâsamâdhi—ayaṃ tasmim samaye cittass' ekaggatâ hoti.

Idaṃ tasmim samaye pañcaṅgikaṃ jhânaṃ hoti.

89. Katamo tasmim samaye pañcaṅgiko maggo hoti ?

Sammâdit̃thi, sammâsaṅkappo, sammâvâyâmo, sammâsati, sammâsamâdhi.

90. Katamâ tasmim samaye sammâdit̃thi hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye paññâ pajânanâ vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo sallakkhaṇâ upalakkhaṇâ paccupalakkhaṇâ pañdiccaṃ kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhavyâ cintâ upaparikkhâ bhûri medhâ pariñâyikâ vipassanâ sampajaññaṃ patodo paññâ paññindriyaṃ paññâbalaṃ paññâsat̃tham paññâpâsâdo paññâ-âloko paññâ-obhâso paññâpajjoto paññâratanam amoho dhammavicayo sammâdit̃thi—ayaṃ tasmim samaye sammâdit̃thi hoti.

91. Katamo tasmim samaye sammâsaṅkappo hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye takko vitakko saṅkappo appanâ vyappanâ cetaso abhiniropanâ sammâsaṅkappo—ayaṃ tasmim samaye sammâsaṅkappo hoti.

92. Katamo tasmim samaye sammâvâyâmo hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye cetasiko viriyârambho nikkamo parakkamo uyyâmo vâyâmo ussâho ussoḷhi thâmo dhîti asithilaparakkamatâ anikkhattachandatâ anikkhattadhuratâ dhurasampaggaho viriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ viriyabalaṃ sammâvâyâmo—ayaṃ tasmim samaye sammâvâyâmo hot.

93. Katamâ tasmim samaye sammâsati hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye sati anussati paṭissati sati saraṇatâ dhâ-

raṇatā apilāpanatā asammussanatā sati satindriyaṃ satibalaṃ sammāsati—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye sammāsati hoti.

94. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye sammāsamādhī hoti ?

Yā tasmim̐ samaye cittassa t̐hiti saṅghīti avat̐thīti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṭamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaṃ samādhibalaṃ sammāsamādhī—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye sammāsamādhī hoti.

Ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye pañcaṅgiko maggo hoti.

95. Katamāni tasmim̐ samaye satta balāni honti ?

Saddhābalaṃ, viriyabalaṃ, satibalaṃ, samādhibalaṃ, paññābalaṃ hiribalaṃ, ottappabalaṃ.

96. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye saddhābalaṃ hoti ?

Yā tasmim̐ samaye saddhā saddahanā okappanā abhippāsādo saddhā saddhindriyaṃ saddhābalaṃ—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye saddhābalaṃ hoti.

97. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye viriyabalaṃ hoti ?

Yo tasmim̐ samaye cetasiko viriyārambho nikkamo parakkamo uyyāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussolhi thāmo dhiti asithilaparakkamatā anikkhittachandatā anikkhittadhuratā dhurasampaggāho viriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ viriyabalaṃ sammāvāyāmo.

Idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye viriyabalaṃ hoti.

98. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye satibalaṃ hoti ?

Yā tasmim̐ samaye sati anussati paṭissati sati saraṇatā dhāraṇatā apilāpanatā asammussanatā sati satindriyaṃ satibalaṃ sammāsati—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye satibalaṃ hoti.

99. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye samādhibalaṃ hoti ?

Yā tasmim̐ samaye cittassa t̐hiti saṅghīti avat̐thīti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṭamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaṃ samādhibalaṃ sammāsamādhī—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye samādhibalaṃ hoti.

100. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye paññābalaṃ hoti ?

Yā tasmim̐ samaye paññā pajānanā vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo sallakkhaṇā upalakkhaṇā paccupalakkhaṇā paṇḍiccaṃ kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhavyā cintā upaparikkhā bhūri medhā pariṇāyikā vipassanā sampajaññaṃ patodo paññā paññindriyaṃ paññābalaṃ paññāsattaṃ paññāpāsādo paññā-

âloko paññâ-obbhâso paññâpajjoto paññâratanaṃ amoho dhammavicayo sammâdiṭṭhi—idaṃ tasmim samaye paññâbalaṃ hoti.

101. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye hiribalaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim samaye hiriyati hiriyitabbena hiriyati pâpakânaṃ akusalânaṃ dhammânaṃ samâpattiyâ—idaṃ tasmim samaye hiribalaṃ hoti.

102. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye ottappabalaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim samaye ottappati ottappitabbena ottappati pâpakânaṃ akusalânaṃ dhammânaṃ samâpattiyâ — idaṃ tasmim samaye ottappabalaṃ hoti.

Imâni tasmim samaye satta balâni honti.

103. Katame tasmim samaye tayo hetû honti ?

Alobho, adoso amoho.

104. Katamo tasmim samaye alobho hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye alobho alubbhanâ alubhitattaṃ asârâgo asârâjjanâ asârâjjitattaṃ anabhijjhâ alobho kusalamûlaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim samaye alobho hoti.

105. Katamo tasmim samaye adoso hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye adoso adussanâ adussitattaṃ avyâpâdo avyâpajjo adoso kusalamûlaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim samaye adoso hoti.

106. Katamo tasmim samaye amoho hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye paññâ pajânanâ . . . pe (34) . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammâdiṭṭhi—ayaṃ tasmim samaye amoho hoti.

Ime tasmim samaye tayo hetû honti.

107. Katamo tasmim samaye eko phasso hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye phasso phusanâ saṃphusanâ saṃphusitattaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim samaye eko phasso hoti.

108. Katamâ tasmim samaye ekâ vedanâ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim samaye cetasikaṃ sâtaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sâtaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassa-jâ sâtâ sukhâ vedanâ—ayaṃ tasmim samaye ekâ vedanâ hoti.

109. Katamâ tasmim samaye ekâ saññâ hoti ?

Yā tasmim samaye saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattam—ayaṃ tasmim samaye ekā saññā hoti.

110. Katamā tasmim samaye ekā cetanā hoti ?

Yā tasmim samaye cetanā sañcetanā cetayitattam—ayaṃ tasmim samaye ekā cetanā hoti.

111. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye ekaṃ cittaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim samaye cittaṃ mano mānasam hadayaṃ paṇḍaram mano manāyatanam manindriyam viññāṇam viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu—idaṃ tasmim samaye ekaṃ cittaṃ hoti.

112. Katamo tasmim samaye eko vedanākkhandho hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim samaye cetasikaṃ sātāṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātāṃ sukhā vedanā—ayaṃ tasmim samaye eko vedanākkhandho hoti.

113. Katamo tasmim samaye eko saññākkhandho hoti ?

Yā tasmim samaye saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattam—ayaṃ tasmim samaye eko saññākkhandho hoti.

114. Katamo tasmim samaye eko saṅkhārakkhandho hoti ?

Phasso vedanā vitakko vicāro pīti cittass' ekaggatā saddhindriyam viriyindriyam satindriyam samādhindriyam paññindriyam jīvitindriyam sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsaṭi sammāsamādhī saddhābalaṃ viriyabalaṃ satibalaṃ samādhibalaṃ paññābalaṃ hiribalaṃ ottappabalaṃ alobho adoso amoho anabhijjhā avyāpādo sammādiṭṭhi hiri ottappam kāyapassaddhi cittapassaddhi kāyalahutā cittalahutā kāyamudutā cittamudutā kāyakammaññatā cittakammaññatā kāyapāguññatā cittapāguññatā kāyujjukatā cittujjukatā sati sampajaññaṃ samatho vipassanā paggāho avikkhepo—ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā, ṭhapetvā vedanākkhandhaṃ ṭhapetvā saññākkhandhaṃ ṭhapetvā viññāṇakkhandhaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim samaye eko saṅkhārakkhandho hoti.

115. Katamo tasmim samaye eko viññāṇakkhandho hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim samaye cittaṃ mano mānasam hadayaṃ paṇḍaram mano manāyatanam manindriyam viññāṇam viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu—ayaṃ tasmim samaye eko viññāṇakkhandho hoti.

116. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye ekaṃ manāyatanam̐ hoti ?  
 Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cittaṃ mano mānasam̐ hadayaṃ  
 paṇḍaram̐ mano manāyatanam̐ manindriyam̐ viññāṇam̐  
 viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu—idaṃ tasmim̐  
 samaye ekaṃ manāyatanam̐ hoti.

117. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye ekaṃ manindriyam̐ hoti ?  
 Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cittaṃ mano mānasam̐ hadayaṃ  
 paṇḍaram̐ mano manāyatanam̐ manindriyam̐ viññāṇam̐  
 viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu—idaṃ tasmim̐  
 samaye ekaṃ manindriyam̐ hoti.

118. Katamā tasmim̐ samaye ekā manoviññāṇadhātu hoti ?  
 Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cittaṃ mano mānasam̐ hadayaṃ  
 paṇḍaram̐ mano manāyatanam̐ manindriyam̐ viññāṇam̐  
 viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu—ayaṃ tasmim̐  
 samaye ekā manoviññāṇadhātu hoti.

119. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye ekaṃ dhammāyatanam̐ hoti ?  
 Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho —  
 idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye ekaṃ dhammāyatanam̐ hoti.

120. Katamā tasmim̐ samaye ekā dhammadhātu hoti ?  
 Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho —  
 ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye ekā dhammadhātu hoti.

Ye vā pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā  
 arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā kusalā.

### Koṭṭhāsavāram.

121. Tasmim̐ kho pana samaye dhammā honti, khandhā  
 honti, āyatanāni honti, dhātuyo honti, āhārā honti, indriyāni  
 honti, jhānaṃ hoti, maggo hoti, balāni honti, hetū honti,  
 phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti,  
 vedanākkhandho hoti, saññākkhandho hoti, saṅkhārakkhandho  
 hoti, viññāṇakkhandho hoti, manāyatanam̐ hoti, manindriyam̐  
 hoti, manoviññāṇadhātu hoti, dhammāyatanam̐ hoti, dham-  
 madhātu hoti, ye vā pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi  
 paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā kusalā.

122. Katame tasmim̐ samaye dhammā honti ?  
 Vedanākkhandho, saññākkhandho, saṅkhārakkhandho,  
 viññāṇakkhandho—ime tasmim̐ samaye dhammā honti.

123. Katame tasmim̐ samaye khandhā honti ?

Vedanâkkhandho, saññâkkhandho, saṅkhârakkhandho, viññâṅakkhandho—ime tasmim̐ samaye khandhâ honti.

124. Katamâni tasmim̐ samaye âyatanâni honti ?

Manâyatanam̐ dhammâyatanam̐ — imâni tasmim̐ samaye âyatanâni honti.

125. Katamâ tasmim̐ samaye dhâtuyo honti ?

Manoviññâṅadhâtu dhammadhâtu, imâ tasmim̐ samaye dhâtuyo honti.

126. Katame tasmim̐ samaye âhârâ honti ?

Phassâhâro manosañcetanâhâro viññâṅâhâro—ime tasmim̐ samaye âhârâ honti.

127. Katamâni tasmim̐ samaye indriyâni honti ?

Saddhindriyam̐, viriyindriyam̐, satindriyam̐, samâdhindriyam̐ paññindriyam̐, manindriyam̐, somanassindriyam̐, jîvīndriyam̐—imâni tasmim̐ samaye indriyâni honti.

128. Katamam̐ tasmim̐ samaye jhânam̐ hoti ?

Vitakko vicâro pîti sukham̐ cittass' ekaggatâ—idam̐ tasmim̐ samaye jhânam̐ hoti.

129. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye maggo hoti ?

Sammâditthi sammâsaṅkappo sammâvâyâmo sammâsati sammâsamâdhi—ayam̐ tasmim̐ samaye maggo hoti.

130. Katamâni tasmim̐ samaye balâni honti ?

Saddhâbalam̐, viriyabalam̐, satibalam̐, samâdhibalam̐, paññâbalam̐, hiribalam̐, ottappabalam̐—imâni tasmim̐ samaye balâni honti.

131. Katame tasmim̐ samaye hetû honti ?

Alobho adoso amoho—ime tasmim̐ samaye hetû honti.

132–145. The questions repeated with . . . pe (107–120) . . . phasso vedanâ saññâ cetanâ cittam̐ vedanâkkhandho saññâkkhandho saṅkhârakkhandho viññâṅakkhandho manâyatanaṃ manindriyam̐ viññâṅadhâtu dhammâyatanam̐ dhammadhâtu ye vâ pana tasmim̐ samaye aṅñe pi atthi paṭicca-samuppannâ arûpino dhammâ—ime dhammâ kusalâ.

Suññatavâro. Paṭhamacittam̐.

146.<sup>1</sup> Katame dhammâ kusalâ ?

<sup>1</sup> Compare 411 and following.

Yasmim samaye kāmāvacaram kusalam cittam uppannam hoti, somanassasahagatam nāṇasampayuttam asaṅkhārena rūpārammaṇam vā . . . pe (147) . . . dhammārammaṇam vā, yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabba tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe (147) . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe (147) . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

Dutiyam.

147. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye kāmāvacaram kusalam cittam uppannam hoti, somanassasahagatam nāṇavippayuttam rūpārammaṇam vā saddārammaṇam vā gandhārammaṇam vā rasārammaṇam vā phoṭṭhabbārammaṇam vā dhammārammaṇam vā, yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabba tasmim samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittam hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, pīti hoti, sukham hoti, cittass' ekaggatā hoti, saddhindriyam hoti, viriyindriyam hoti, satindriyam hoti, samādhindriyam hoti, manindriyam hoti, somanassindriyam hoti, jīvitindriyam hoti, sammāditṭhi hoti, sammāsaṅkappo hoti, sammāvāyāmo hoti, sammāsati hoti, sammāsamādhi hoti, saddhābalaṃ hoti, viriyabalaṃ hoti, satibalaṃ hoti, samādhibalāṃ hoti, hiribalaṃ hoti, ottappabalaṃ hoti, alobho hoti, adoso hoti, anabhijjhā hoti, avyāpādo hoti, hiri hoti, ottappam hoti, kāyapassadhi hoti, cittapassaddhi hoti, kāyalahutā hoti, cittalahutā hoti, kāyamudutā hoti, cittamudutā hoti, kāyakammaññatā hoti, cittakammaññatā hoti, kāyapāguññatā hoti, cittapāguññatā hoti, kāyujjukatā hoti, cittujjukatā hoti, sati hoti, samatho hoti, paggāho hoti, avikkhepo hoti, ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā kusalā. Tasmim kho pana samaye cattāro khandhā honti; dvāyatanāni honti, dve dhātuyo honti, tayo āhārā honti, sattindriyāni honti, pañcaṅgikam jhānam hoti, caturāṅgiko maggo hoti, cha balāni honti, dve hetū honti, eko phasso hoti . . . pe (58) . . . ekam dhammāyatanam hoti, ekā dhammadhātu hoti, ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā kusalā.

Tatīyam.



148. Katamo tasmim samaye saṅkhârakkhandho hoti?  
Phasso . . . pe (62) . . . saṅkhârakkhandho hoti . . .  
pe . . . ime dhammâ kusalâ.
149. Katame dhammâ kusalâ?  
Yasmim samaye kâmvacaram kusalam . . . pe (147) . . .  
avikkhepo hoti . . . pe (147) . . . ime dhammâ kusalâ.

Catuttham.

150. Katame dhammâ kusalâ.  
Yasmim samaye kâmvacaram . . . pe (156) . . . avikkhepo  
hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammâ kusalâ.
151. Katamo tasmim samaye phasso hoti?  
Yo tasmim samaye phasso phusanâ samphusanâ samphu-  
sitattam—ayam tasmim samaye phasso hoti.
152. Katamâ tasmim samaye vedanâ hoti?  
Yam tasmim samaye tajjâ manoviññâdhâtu samphassa-  
jam cetasikam neva sâtam nâsâtam cetosamphassajam adu-  
kkhamasukham vedayitam cetosamphassajâ adukkhamasukhâ  
vedanâ—ayam tasmim samaye vedanâ hoti . . . pe . . .
153. Katamâ tasmim samaye upekkhâ hoti?  
Yam tasmim samaye cetasikam neva sâtam nâsâtam ceto-  
samphassajam adukkhamasukham vedayitam cetosamphassajâ  
adukkhamasukhâ vedanâ—ayam tasmim samaye upekkhâ  
hoti . . . pe . . .
154. Katamam tasmim samaye upekkhindriyam hoti?  
Yam tasmim samaye cetasikam . . . pe (153) . . . vedanâ  
idam tasmim samaye upekkhindriyam hoti . . . pe . . . ye  
vâ pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannâ  
arûpino dhammâ—ime dhammâ kusalâ.
- Tasmim kho pana samaye cattâro khandhâ honti  
dvâyatanâni honti, dve dhâtuyo honti, tayo âhârâ honti,  
atthindriyâni honti, caturāngikam jhānam hoti, pañcaṅgiko  
maggo hoti, satta balāni honti, tayo hetû honti, eko phasso  
hoti . . . pe (58) . . . ekam dhammâyatanam hoti, ekâ  
dhammadhâtu hoti, ye vâ pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi  
paṭiccasamuppannâ arûpino dhammâ—ime dhammâ kusalâ  
. . . pe . . . (59-61)

155. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye saṅkhâra<sup>h</sup>kkhandho hoti ?  
Phasso . . . pe (62) . . . saṅkhâra<sup>h</sup>kkhandho hoti.

Ime dhammâ kusalâ.

Pañcamaṃ.

156. Katame dhammâ kusalâ ?

Yasmim̐ samaye kâmvâcaram̐ kusalam̐ cittam̐ uppannam̐  
hoti upekkhâsahagatam̐ ñâṇasampayuttam̐ sasaṅkhâreṇa rūpâ-  
rammaṇam̐ vâ . . . pe . . . dhammârammaṇam̐ vâ, yaṃ yaṃ  
vâ pan' ârab<sup>h</sup>bha tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .  
avikkhepo hoti . . . ime dhammâ kusalâ.

Chaṭṭham̐.

157. Katame dhammâ kusalâ ?

Yasmim̐ samaye kâmvâcaram̐ kusalam̐ cittam̐ uppannam̐  
hoti upekkhâsahagatam̐ ñâṇavippayuttam̐ rūpârammaṇam̐  
vâ saddârammaṇam̐ vâ gandhârammaṇam̐ vâ rasârammaṇam̐  
vâ phoṭṭhabbârammaṇam̐ vâ dhammârammaṇam̐ vâ, yaṃ yaṃ  
vâ panârab<sup>h</sup>bha, tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti, vedanâ hoti, saññâ  
hoti, cetanâ hoti, cittam̐ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicâro hoti,  
upekkhâ hoti, cittass' ekaggatâ hoti, saddhindriyam̐ hoti,  
viriyindriyam̐ hoti, satindriyam̐ hoti, samâdhindriyam̐ hoti,  
ñâṇindriyam̐ hoti, upekkhindriyam̐ hoti, jîvitindriyam̐ hoti, <sup>na</sup>  
sammâsaṅkappo hoti, sammâvâyâmo hoti, sammâsati hoti,  
sammâsamâdhi hoti, saddhâbalaṃ hoti, viriyabalaṃ hoti, sati-  
balaṃ hoti, samâdhibalaṃ hoti, hiribalaṃ hoti, ottappabalaṃ  
hoti, alo<sup>h</sup>ho hoti, adoso hoti, anabhijjâ hoti, avyâpâdo hoti,  
hiri hoti, ottappam̐ hoti, kâyapassaddhi hoti, cittapassaddhi  
hoti, kâyalahutâ hoti, cittalahutâ hoti, kâyamudutâ hoti,  
cittamudutâ hoti, kâyakammaññatâ hoti, cittakammaññatâ  
hoti, kâyapâguññatâ hoti, cittapâguññatâ hoti, kâyujjukatâ  
hoti, cittujjukatâ hoti, sati hoti, sampajaññaṃ hoti, samatho  
hoti, paggâho hoti, avikkhepo hoti; ye vâ pana tasmim̐ sama-  
ye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannâ arûpino dhammâ—ime  
dhammâ kusalâ. Tasmim̐ kho pana samaye cattâro khandhâ  
honti, dvâyatanâni honti, dve dhâtuyo honti, tayo âhârâ

honti, sattindriyāni honti, caturaṅgikam jhānam hoti, caturaṅgiko maggo hoti, cha balāni honti, dve hetū honti, eko phasso hoti . . . pe (58) . . . ekam dhammāyatanam hoti, ekā dhammadhātu hoti—ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā — ime dhammā kusalā . . . pe . . . (59-61)

158. Katamo tasmim samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti ?

Phasso cetanā vitakko vicāro cittass' ekaggatā saddhindriyam viriyindriyam satindriyam samādhindriyam jīvitindriyam sammāsaṅkappo, sammāvāyāmo, sammāsati, sammāsamādhī, saddhābalaṃ, viriyabalaṃ, satibalaṃ, samādhibalaṃ, hiribalaṃ ottappabalaṃ, alobho, adoso, anabhijjhā, avyāpādo, hiri, ottappaṃ, kāyapassaddhi, cittapassaddhi, kāyalahutā, cittalahutā, kāyamudutā, cittamudutā, kāyakammaññatā, citta-kammaññatā, kāyapāguññatā, cittapāguññatā, kāyujjukatā, cittujjukatā, sati, samatho, paggāho, avikkhepo, ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā, ṭhapetvā vedanākkhandham, ṭhapetvā saññākkhandham, ṭhapetvā viññāṇakkhandham ; ayam tasmim samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti, ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā — ime dhammā kusalā.

Sattamaṃ.

159. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye kāmāvacaram kusalam cittaṃ uppannam hoti, upekkhāsahagatam ñāṇavippayuttam sasāṅkhārena rūpārammaṇam vā . . . pe (147) . . . dhammārammaṇam vā, yam yam vā panārabbha tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe (147) . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe (147) . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

Aṭṭhamam.

Kāmāvacara-aṭṭhamahācittāni.

DUTIYAM BHĀṄAVĀRAM.

## 160. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāram vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati pathavīkasiṇam tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe (147) . . . avikkhepo hoti—ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā kusalā.

## 161. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vitakka-vicārānam vūpasamā ajjhattam sampasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvam avitakkaṃ avicāram samādhijam pītisukhaṃ dutiyam jhānam upasampajja viharati pathavīkasiṇam, tasmim samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, pīti hoti, sukhaṃ hoti, citass' ekaggatā hoti, saddhindriyam hoti, viriyindriyam hoti, satindriyam hoti, samādhindriyam hoti, paññindriyam hoti, manindriyam hoti, somanassindriyam hoti, jīvitindriyam hoti, sammādiṭṭhi hoti, sammāvāyāmo hoti . . . pe (157) . . . paggāho hoti, avikkhepo hoti—ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā kusalā.

Tasmim kho pana samaye cattāro khandhā honti dvāyatānāni honti dve dhātuyo honti tayo āhārā honti aṭṭhindriyāni honti tivaṅgikaṃ jhānam hoti caturāṅgiko maggo hoti satta balāni honti tayo hetū honti eko phasso hoti . . . pe . . . ekaṃ dhammāyatanam hoti, ekā dhammadhātu hoti, ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā kusalā . . . pe.

## 162. Katamo tasmim samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti ?

Phasso cetanā pīti citta' ekaggatā saddhindriyam viriyindriyam satindriyam samādhindriyam paññindriyam jīvitindriyam sammādiṭṭhi sammāvāyāmo . . . pe (158) . . . paggāho avikkhepo ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā, ṭhapetvā vedanākkhandham ṭhapetvā saññākkhandham ṭhapetvā viññānakkhandham—ayam tasmim samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

## 163. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti upekkhako satimā sukhavihārīti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati pathavīkasiṇaṃ—tasmim samaye phasso hoti vedanā hoti saññā hoti cetanā hoti cittaṃ hoti sukhaṃ hoti cittass' ekaggatā hoti saddhindriyaṃ hoti viriyindriyaṃ hoti samādhindriyaṃ hoti paññindriyaṃ hoti manindriyaṃ hoti somanassindriyaṃ hoti jīvitindriyaṃ hoti sammādiṭṭhi hoti sammāsati hoti sammāvāyāmo hoti . . . pe (157) . . . paggāho hoti avikkhepo hoti ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā kusalā . . . pe . . . Tasmim kho pana samaye cattāro khandhā honti dvāyatanāni honti dve dhātuyo honti tayo āhārā honti atṭhindriyāni honti duvaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti caturaṅgiko maggo hoti satta balāni honti tayo hetū honti eko phasso hoti . . . pe . . . ekaṃ dhammāyatanam hoti ekā dhamma-dhātu hoti—ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā kusalā . . . pe . . .

164. Katamo tasmim samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti ?

Phasso cetanā cittass' ekaggatā saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ sammādiṭṭhi sammāvāyāmo . . . pe (148) . . . paggāho avikkhepo, ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā ṭhapetvā vedanākkhandham ṭhapetvā saññākkhandham ṭhapetvā viññānakkhandham—ayaṃ tasmim samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti—ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā kusalā.

165. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubb' eva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhā satipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati pathavīkasiṇaṃ, tasmim samaye phasso hoti vedanā hoti saññā hoti cetanā hoti cittaṃ hoti upekkhā hoti cittass' ekaggatā hoti saddhindriyaṃ hoti viriyindriyaṃ hoti satindriyaṃ hoti samādhindriyaṃ hoti paññindriyaṃ hoti manindriyaṃ hoti

upekkhindriyaṃ hoti jīvitindriyaṃ hoti sammādiṭṭhi hoti sammāvāyāmo hoti . . . pe (157) . . . paggāho hoti avikkhepo hoti—ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭicca-samuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā kusalā . . . pe . . . tasmim kho pana samaye cattāro khandhā honti dvāyatanāni honti dve dhātuyo honti tayo āhārā honti aṭṭhindriyāni honti duvaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti caturaṅgiko maggo hoti satta balāni honti tayo hetū honti eko phasso hoti . . . pe (58) . . . ekaṃ dhammāyatanam hoti ekā dhammadhātu hoti ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā kusalā . . . pe . . . (59-61)

166. Katamo tasmim samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti ?

Phasso cetanā cittassekaggatā saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ/samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ sammādiṭṭhi sammāvāyāmo . . . pe . . . paggāho avikkhepo ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā ṭhapetvā vedanākkhandham ṭhapetvā saññākkhandham ṭhapetvā viññānakkhandham—ayaṃ tasmim samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

Catukkanayo.

167. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati pathavīkaṣiṇam tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

168. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti avitakkaṃ vicāramattaṃ samādhijam pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati pathavīkaṣiṇam tasmim samaye phasso hoti vedanā hoti saññā hoti cetanā hoti cittaṃ hoti vicāro hoti pīti hoti sukhaṃ hoti cittass' ekaggatā hoti saddhindriyaṃ hoti viriyindriyaṃ hoti satindriyaṃ hoti samādhindriyaṃ hoti paññindriyaṃ hoti manindriyaṃ hoti somanassindriyaṃ hoti jīvitindriyaṃ hoti sammādiṭṭhi hoti sammāvāyāmo hoti . . . pe . . . paggāho hoti avikkhepo hoti ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—

ime dhammā kusalā . . . pe . . . Tasmim̄ kho pana samaye cattāro khandhā honti dvāyatanāni honti dve dhātuyo honti tayo āhārā honti at̄thindriyāni honti caturāṅgikam̄ jhānam̄ hoti caturāṅgiko maggo hoti satta balāni honti tayo hetū honti eko phasso hoti . . . pe . . . ekam̄ dhammāyatanam̄ hoti ekā dhammadhātu hoti—ye vā pana tasmim̄ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā kusalā . . . pe . . . (59–61)

169. Katamo tasmim̄ samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti ?

Phasso cetanā vicāro pīti cittass' ekaggatā saddhindriyam̄ viriyindriyam̄ satindriyam̄ samādhindriyam̄ paññindriyam̄ jīvitindriyam̄ sammādiṭṭhi sammāvāyāmo . . . pe . . . paggāho avikkhepo ye vā pana tasmim̄ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā ṭhapetvā vedanākkhandham̄ ṭhapetvā saññākkhandham̄ ṭhapetvā viññānakkhandham̄ ayam̄ tasmim̄ samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

170. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim̄ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggam̄ bhāveti vitakka-vicārānam̄ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyam̄ jhānam̄ upasampajja viharati pathavīkaṣiṇam̄ tasmim̄ samaye phasso hoti vedanā hoti saññā hoti cetanā hoti cittam̄ hoti pīti hoti sukham̄ hoti cittass' ekaggatā hoti saddhindriyam̄ hoti viriyindriyam̄ hoti satindriyam̄ hoti samādhindriyam̄ hoti paññindriyam̄ hoti manindriyam̄ hoti somanassindriyam̄ hoti jīvitindriyam̄ hoti sammādiṭṭhi hoti sammāvāyāmo hoti . . . pe . . . paggāho hoti avikkhepo hoti ye vā pana tasmim̄ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā kusalā . . . pe . . . (157)

Tasmim̄ kho pana samaye cattāro khandhā honti dvāyatanāni honti dve dhātuyo honti tayo āhārā honti at̄thindriyāni honti tivāṅgikam̄ jhānam̄ hoti caturāṅgiko maggo hoti satta balāni honti tayo hetū honti eko phasso hoti . . . pe . . . ekam̄ dhammāyatanam̄ hoti, ekā dhammadhātu hoti ye vā pana tasmim̄ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā kusalā . . . pe . . . (59–61)

171. Katamo tasmim̄ samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti ?

Phasso cetanā pīti[sukham̄] cittass' ekaggatā saddhindri-

yam viriyindriyam satindriyam samâdhindriyam paññindriyam jīvitindriyam sammâdiṭṭhi sammāvâyâmo . . . pe . . . paggâho avikkhepo ye vâ pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannâ arûpino dhammâ, ṭhapetvâ vedanâkkhandham ṭhapetvâ saññâkkhandham, ṭhapetvâ viññâṇakkhandham ayam tasmim samaye saṅkhârakkhandho hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammâ kusalâ.

172. Katame dhammâ kusalâ ?

Yasmim samaye rūpûpapattiyâ maggam bhâveti pītiyâ ca virâgâ . . . pe . . . catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati pathavīkaṣiṇam tasmim samaye phasso hoti vedanâ hoti saññâ hoti cetanâ hoti cittam hoti sukham hoti cittass' ekaggatâ hoti saddhindriyam hoti viriyindriyam hoti satindriyam hoti samâdhindriyam hoti paññindriyam hoti manindriyam hoti somanass' indriyam hoti jīvitindriyam hoti sammâdiṭṭhi hoti sammāvâyâmo hoti . . . pe . . . paggâho hoti avikkhepo hoti ye vâ pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannâ arûpino dhammâ—ime dhammâ kusalâ . . . pe . . . tasmim kho pana samaye cattâro khandhâ honti dvâyatanâni honti dve dhâtuyo honti tayo âhârâ honti atṭhindriyâni honti duvaṅgikam jhānam hoti caturaṅgiko maggo hoti satta balâni honti tayo hetû honti eko phasso hoti . . . pe . . . ekam dhammâyatanaṃ hoti ekâ dhammadhātu hoti ye vâ pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannâ arûpino dhammâ—ime dhammâ kusalâ . . . pe . . . (59-61)

173. Katamo tasmim samaye saṅkhârakkhandho hoti ?

Phasso cetanâ citass' ekaggatâ saddhindriyam viriyindriyam satindriyam samâdhindriyam paññindriyam jīvitindriyam sammâdaṭṭhi sammāvâyâmo . . . pe . . . paggâho avikkhepo ye vâ pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannâ arûpino dhammâ ṭhapetvâ vedanâkkhandham, ṭhapetvâ saññâkkhandham ṭhapetvâ viññâṇakkhandham—ayam tasmim samaye saṅkhârakkhandho hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammâ kusalâ.

174. Katame dhammâ kusalâ ?

Yasmim samaye rūpûpapattiyâ maggam bhâveti sukhasa ca pahânâ . . . pe . . . pañcamam jhānam upasampajja



viharati pathavikasiṇam tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti vedanā hoti saññā hoti cetanā hoti cittaṃ hoti upekkhā hoti cittass' ekaggatā hoti saddhindriyaṃ hoti viriyindriyaṃ hoti satindriyaṃ hoti samādhindriyaṃ hoti paññindriyaṃ hoti manindriyaṃ hoti upekkhindriyaṃ hoti jīvitindriyaṃ hoti sammāditṭhi hoti sammāvāyāmo hoti . . . pe . . . paggāho hoti avikkhepo hoti ye vā pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā kusalā . . . pe . . . (157) tasmim̐ kho pana samaye cattāro khandhā honti dvāyatanāni honti dve dhātuyo honti tayo āhārā honti atṭhindriyāni honti duvaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti caturāṅgiko maggo hoti satta balāni honti tayo hetu honti eko phasso hoti . . . pe . . . (58) ekaṃ dhammāyatanam̐ hoti ekā dhammadhātu hoti, ye vā pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā kusalā . . . pe . . . (59–61)

175. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye saṅkhāra-kkhandho hoti ?

Phasso cetanā cittass' ekaggatā saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ sammāditṭhi sammāvāyāmo . . . pe . . . paggāho avikkhepo ye vā pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā ṭhapetvā vedanākkhandham̐ ṭhapetvā saññākkhandham̐ ṭhapetvā viññāna-kkhandham̐ ayam̐ tasmim̐ samaye saṅkhāra-kkhandho hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

Pañcakanayo.

176. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim̐ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam̐ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam̐ dandhābhiññam̐ pathavikasiṇam̐—tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo koti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

177. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim̐ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam̐ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam̐ khippābhiññam̐ pathavikasiṇam̐ tas-

mim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . .  
pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

178. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vivicceva  
kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viha-  
rati sukhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam pathavīkaṣiṇam tasmim  
samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe  
. . . ime dhammā kusalā.

179. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vivicceva  
kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viha-  
rati sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam pathavīkaṣiṇam tasmim  
samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . ime  
dhammā kusalā.

180. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vitakka-  
vicārānam vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyam jhānam . . . pe  
. . . tatiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . catuttham jhānam . . .  
pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam . . . pe . . . pañcamam  
jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhā-  
bhiññam pathavīkaṣiṇam . . . pe . . . dukkhāpaṭipadam  
khippābhiññam pathavīkaṣiṇam . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭi-  
padam dandhābhiññam pathavīkaṣiṇam . . . pe . . . : sukhā-  
paṭipadam khippābhiññam pathavīkaṣiṇam—tasmim samaye  
phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime  
dhammā kusalā.

Catasso paṭipadā.

181. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vivicceva  
kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viha-  
rati parittam parittārammaṇam pathavīkaṣiṇam, tasmim  
samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe  
. . . ime dhammā kusalā.

182. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vivicceva  
kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viha-  
rati parittam appamāṇārammaṇam pathavīkaṣiṇam—tasmim

samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

183. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati appamānaṃ parittārammaṇam pathavīkaṣiṇam—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

184. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati appamānaṃ appamānārammaṇam pathavīkaṣiṇam tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

185. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vitakka-vicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . tatiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . catuttham jhānam . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam/upasampajja viharati parittam parittārammaṇam pathavīkaṣiṇam . . . pe . . . parittam appamānārammaṇam pathavīkaṣiṇam . . . pe . . . appamānaṃ parittārammaṇam pathavīkaṣiṇam . . . pe . . . appamānaṃ appamānārammaṇam pathavīkaṣiṇam, tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti—ime dhammā kusalā.

Cattāri ārammaṇāni.

186. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññaṃ parittam parittārammaṇam pathavīkaṣiṇam tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti—ime dhammā kusalā.

187. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññaṃ parittam appamā-

nārammaṇaṃ paṭhavīkaṣiṇaṃ, tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

188. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ appamaṇaṃ parittārammaṇaṃ paṭhavīkaṣiṇaṃ—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

189. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ appamaṇaṃ appamaṇārammaṇaṃ paṭhavīkaṣiṇaṃ tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

190. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ khippābhiññaṃ parittaṃ parittārammaṇaṃ paṭhavīkaṣiṇaṃ tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

191. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ khippābhiññaṃ parittaṃ appamaṇārammaṇaṃ paṭhavīkaṣiṇaṃ, tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

192. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ khippābhiññaṃ appamaṇaṃ parittārammaṇaṃ paṭhavīkaṣiṇaṃ tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

193. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja vi-

harati dukkhâpaṭipadam khippâbhiññam appamānam appamānarammaṇam paṭhavikasīṇam, tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

194. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggam bhāveti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati sukhâpaṭipadam dandhâbhiññam / parittārammaṇam pathavikasīṇam—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

195. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggam bhāveti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati sukhâpaṭipadam dandhâbhiññam parittam appamāṇārammaṇam pathavikasīṇam tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā

196. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggam bhāveti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati sukhâpaṭipadam dandhâbhiññam appamāṇam parittārammaṇam pathavikasīṇam tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

197. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggam bhāveti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati sukhâpaṭipadam dandhâbhiññam appamāṇam appamāṇārammaṇam pathavikasīṇam tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

198. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Tasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggam bhāveti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati sukhâpaṭipadam khippâbhiññam parittam parittārammaṇam pathavikasīṇam tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

199. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggam bhāveti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati sukhâpaṭipadam khippâbhiññam parittam appamāṇā-



sukhâpaṭipadam dandhâbhiññam appamâṇam appamâṇaram-  
maṇam pathavîkasiṇam . . . pe . . . sukhâpaṭipadam khippâ-  
bhiññam parittam parittârammaṇam pathavîkasiṇam . . .  
pe . . . sukhâpaṭipadam khippâbhiññam parittam appamâ-  
ṇarammaṇam pathavîkasiṇam . . . pe . . . sukhâpaṭipadam  
khippâbhiññam appamâṇam parittârammaṇam pathavîkasi-  
ṇam . . . pe . . . sukhâpaṭipadam khippâbhiññam appamâ-  
ṇam appamâṇarammaṇam pathavîkasiṇam—tasmim samaye  
phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime  
dhammâ kusalâ.

Soḷasakkhattukam.

203. Katame dhammâ kusalâ ?

Yasmim samaye rūpûpapattiyâ maggam bhâveti vivicceva  
kâmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhânam upasampajja viharati  
âpokasiṇam . . . pe . . . tejokasiṇam . . . pe . . . vâyo-  
kasiṇam . . . pe . . . nilakasiṇam . . . pe . . . pîtakasi-  
ṇam . . . pe . . . lohitakasiṇam . . . pe . . . odâtakasi-  
ṇam—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo  
hoti—ime dhammâ kusalâ.

Aṭṭhakasiṇam soḷasakkhattukam.

204. Katame dhammâ kusalâ ?

Yasmim samaye rūpûpapattiyâ maggam bhâveti ajjhattam  
arûpasaññi bahiddhâ rūpâni passati parittâni tâni abhi-  
bhuyya jânâmi passâmiti vivicceva kâmehi . . . pe . . .  
paṭhamam jhânam upasampajja viharati—tasmim samaye  
phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime  
dhammâ kusalâ.

205. Katame dhammâ kusalâ ?

Yasmim samaye rūpûpapattiyâ maggam bhâveti ajjhattam  
arûpasaññi bahiddhâ rūpâni passati parittâni tâni abhibhuyya  
jânâmi passâmiti vitakkavicârânam vûpasamâ . . . pe . . .  
dutiyaṃ jhânam . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhânam . . . pe  
catuttham jhânam . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhânam . . . pe  
pañcamaṃ jhânam upasampajja viharati—tasmim samaye

phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

206. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmiti vivicca kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

207. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmiti vivicca kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ khippābhiññaṃ tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

208. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmiti vivicca kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati sukhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti—ime dhammā kusalā.

209. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmiti vivicca kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati sukhāpaṭipadaṃ khippābhiññaṃ tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

210. Katame dhammā kusala ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmiti vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyam jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyam jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catuttham jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . pañcamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ . . . pe . . . dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ khippa-



bhiññaṃ . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ . . .  
pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadaṃ khippābhiññaṃ tasmim samaye  
phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe , . . ime  
dhammā kusalā.

Catasso paṭipadā.

211. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti ajjhattaṃ  
arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni tāni abhibhuyya  
jānāmi passāmīti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ  
jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati parittaṃ parittārammaṇaṃ  
tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti  
. . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

212. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti ajjhattaṃ  
arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni tāni abhi-  
bhuyya jānāmi passāmīti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . .  
pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati appamāṇaṃ parittā-  
rammaṇaṃ—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avi-  
kkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

213. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti ajjhattaṃ  
arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni, tāni abhi-  
bhuyya jānāmi passāmīti vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . .  
pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ  
. . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ  
jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viha-  
rati parittaṃ parittārammaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . appamāṇaṃ  
parittārammaṇaṃ tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .  
ime dhammā kusalā.

Dve ārammaṇāni.

214. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti ajjhattaṃ  
arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni tāni abhi-  
bhuyya jānāmi passāmīti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . .  
paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ  
dandhābhiññaṃ parittaṃ parittārammaṇaṃ tasmim samaye

phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

215. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti ajjhataṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni, tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmīti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ appamaññaṃ parittārammaṇaṃ — tasmिṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

216. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti ajjhataṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni, tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmīti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ khippābhiññaṃ parittam parittārammaṇaṃ — tasmिṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

217. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti ajjhataṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmīti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ khippābhiññaṃ appamaññaṃ parittārammaṇaṃ : tasmिṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

218. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti ajjhataṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni ; tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmīti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati sukhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ parittam parittārammaṇaṃ : tasmिṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

219. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti ajjhataṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmīti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . .

paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati, sukhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam appamāṇam parittārammaṇam tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

220. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggam bhāveti ajjhattam arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmīti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam parittam parittārammaṇam tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti—ime dhammā kusalā.

221. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggam bhāveti ajjhattam arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmīti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam appamāṇam parittārammaṇam : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti—ime dhammā kusalā.

222. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggam bhāveti ajjhattam arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmīti vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . tatiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . catuttham jhānam . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam . . . pe . . . pañcamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam parittam parittārammaṇam . . . pe . . . dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam appamāṇam parittārammaṇam . . . pe . . . dukkhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam parittam parittārammaṇam . . . pe . . . dukkhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam appamāṇam parittārammaṇam . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam parittam parittārammaṇam . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam appamāṇam parittārammaṇam . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam parittam parittārammaṇam . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam appamāṇam parittārammaṇam—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

Atthakkhattum.

ka /

## 223. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti ajjhataṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇāni tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmīti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

## 224. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti ajjhataṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇāni tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmīti vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . tatiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . catuttham jhānam . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam . . . pe . . . pañcamam jhānam upasampajja viharati : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

Idam pi atthakkhattuṃ.

## 225. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti ajjhataṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati appamāṇāni : tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmīti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati — tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

## 226. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti ajjhataṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati appamāṇāni : tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmīti vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . tatiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . catuttham jhānam . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam . . . pe . . . pañcamam jhānam upasampajja viharati : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

## 227. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti ajjhataṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati appamāṇāni : tāni abhi-

bhuyya jânâmi passâmîti vivicceva kâmehi . . . pe . . .  
 paṭhamam jhânam upasampajja viharati dukkhâpaṭipadam  
 dandhâbhiññam: tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .  
 avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammâ kusalâ.

228. Katame dhammâ kusalâ ?

Yasmim samaye rūpûpapattiyâ maggam bhâveti ajjhattam  
 arûpasaññî bahiddhâ rūpâni passati appamāṇâni: tâni abhi-  
 bhuyya jânâmi passâmîti vivicceva kâmehi . . . pe . . .  
 paṭhamam jhânam upasampajja viharati dukkhâpaṭipadam  
 khippâbhiññam tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .  
 avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammâ kusalâ.

229. Katame dhammâ kusalâ ?

Yasmim samaye rūpûpapattiyâ maggam bhâveti ajjhattam  
 arûpasaññî bahiddhâ rūpâni passati appamāṇâni tâni abhi-  
 bhuyya jânâmi passâmîti vivicceva kâmehi . . . pe . . .  
 paṭhamam jhânam upasampajja viharati—sukhâpaṭipadam  
 dandhâbhiññam tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .  
 avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammâ kusalâ.

230. Katame dhammâ kusalâ ?

Yasmim samaye rūpûpapattiyâ maggam bhâveti ajjhattam  
 arûpasaññî bahiddhâ rūpâni passati appamāṇâni tâni abhi-  
 bhuyya jânâmi passâmîti vivicceva kâmehi . . . pe . . .  
 paṭhamam jhânam upasampajja viharati—sukhâpaṭipadam  
 khippâbhiññam tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .  
 avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammâ kusalâ.

231. Katame dhammâ kusalâ ?

Yasmim samaye rūpûpapattiyâ maggam bhâveti ajjhattam  
 arûpasaññî bahiddhâ rūpâni passati appamāṇâni: tâni abhi-  
 bhuyya jânâmi passâmîti vitakkavicâraṇam vûpasamâ . . .  
 pe . . . dutiyam jhânam . . . pe . . . tatiyam jhânam  
 . . . pe . . . catuttham jhânam . . . pe . . . paṭhamam  
 jhânam . . . pe . . . pañcamam jhânam upasampajja viha-  
 rati dukkhâpaṭipadam dandhâbhiññam . . . pe . . . duk-  
 khâpaṭipadam khippâbhiññam . . . pe . . . sukhâpaṭipadam  
 dandhâbhiññam . . . pe . . . sukhâpaṭipadam khippâbhiñ-  
 ñam—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo  
 hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammâ kusalâ.

Catasso paṭipadâ.

## 232. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti ajjhataṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati appamañāni : tāni abhi-bhuyya jānāmi passāmiti vicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati parittam appamā-ṇārammaṇam : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

## 233. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti ajjhataṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati appamañāni : tāni abhi-bhuyya jānāmi passāmiti vicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati appamañam appa-māṇārammaṇam tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

## 234. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti ajjhataṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati appamañāni : tāni abhi-bhuyya jānāmi passāmiti vitakkavicāraṇam vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . tatiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . catuttham jhānam . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam . . . pe . . . pañcamam jhānam upasampajja viha-rati parittam appamañārammaṇam . . . pe . . . appamā-ṇam appamañārammaṇam tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

Dve ārammaṇāni.

## 235. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti ajjhataṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati appamañāni tāni abhi-bhuyya jānāmi passāmiti vicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam parittam appamañārammaṇam tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

## 236. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti ajjhataṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati appamañāni : tāni abhi-

bhuyya jānāmi passāmīti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . .  
 paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam  
 dandhābhiññam appamāṇam appamāṇārammaṇam : tasmim  
 samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe  
 . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

237. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggam bhāveti ajjhattam  
 arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati appamāṇāni : tāni abhi-  
 bhuyya jānāmi passāmīti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . .  
 paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam  
 khippābhiññam parittam appamāṇārammaṇam : tasmim  
 samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe  
 . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

238. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggam bhāveti ajjhattam  
 arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati appamāṇāni : tāni abhi-  
 bhuyya jānāmi passāmīti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . .  
 paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam  
 khippābhiññam appamāṇam appamāṇārammaṇam : tasmim  
 samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe  
 . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

239. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggam bhāveti ajjhattam  
 arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati appamāṇāni : tāni abhi-  
 bhuyya jānāmi passāmīti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . .  
 paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati sukhāpaṭipadam  
 dandhābhiññam parittam appamāṇārammaṇam — tasmim  
 samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe  
 . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

240. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggam bhāveti ajjhattam  
 arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati appamāṇāni : tāni abhi-  
 bhuyya jānāmi passāmīti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . .  
 paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati sukhāpaṭipadam  
 dandhābhiññam appamāṇam appamāṇārammaṇam : tasmim  
 samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe  
 . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

241. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati appamāṇāni: tāni abhi-bhuyya jānāmi passāmīti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam parittaṃ appamāṇārammaṇam: tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

242. Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati appamāṇāni: tāni abhi-bhuyya jānāmi passāmīti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam appamāṇam appamāṇārammaṇam: tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

243. Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati appamāṇāni tāni abhi-bhuyya jānāmi passāmīti vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . tatiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . catuttham jhānam . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam . . . pe . . . pañcamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam parittaṃ appamāṇārammaṇam . . . pe . . . dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam appamāṇam appamāṇārammaṇam . . . pe . . . dukkhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam parittaṃ appamāṇārammaṇam . . . pe . . . dukkhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam appamāṇam appamāṇārammaṇam . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam parittaṃ appamāṇārammaṇam . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam appamāṇam appamāṇārammaṇam . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam parittaṃ appamāṇārammaṇam . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam appamāṇam appamāṇārammaṇam—tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

Aparam pi atthakkhattukam.



## 244. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti ajjhataṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati appamāṇāni suvaṇṇa-dubbaṇṇāni : tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmiti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

## 245. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti ajjhataṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati appamāṇāni suvaṇṇa-dubbaṇṇāni tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmiti vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . tatiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . catuttham jhānam . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam . . . pe . . . pañcamam jhānam upasampajja viharati : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

idam pi atṭhakkhattukam.

## 246. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti ajjhataṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati nīlāni nīlavāṇṇāni nīlanidassanāni nīlanibhāsāni tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmiti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

## 247. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti ajjhataṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati pītāni pītavaṇṇāni pītanidassanāni pītanibhāsāni . . . pe . . . lohitaṅkāni lohitaṅka-vaṇṇāni lokitakanidassanāni lohitanibhāsāni . . . pe . . . odātāni odātavaṇṇāni odātanidassanāni odātanibhāsāni tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmiti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

Imāni pi abhibhāyatanāni soḷasakkhattukāni.

## 248. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti rūpi rūpāni passati vicicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati: tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

249. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti ajjhataṃ arūpasaññi bahiddhā rūpāni passati vicicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati: tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

250. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti subhaṅgi vicicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati: tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

Imāni pi tīni vimokkhāni soḷasakkhattukāni.

251. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vicicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ: tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

252. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vitakka-vicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ: tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

253. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ: tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

254. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vicicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ: tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

255. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti avitakka-

vicâramattaṃ samâdhiyaṃ pîtisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhânaṃ upasampajja viharati mettâsahagataṃ : tasmim̃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammâ kusalâ.

256. Katame dhammâ kusalâ ?

Yasmim̃ samaye rūpûpapattiyâ maggaṃ bhâveti vitakka-vicârânaṃ vûpasamâ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhânaṃ upasampajja viharati mettâsahagataṃ : tasmim̃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammâ kusalâ.

257. Katame dhammâ kusalâ ?

Yasmim̃ samaye rūpûpapattiyâ maggaṃ bhâveti pîtiyâ ca virâgâ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhânaṃ upasampajja viharati mettâsahagataṃ : tasmim̃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammâ kusalâ.

258. Katame dhammâ kusalâ ?

Yasmim̃ samaye rūpûpapattiyâ maggaṃ bhâveti vivicceva kâmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhânaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇâsahagataṃ : tasmim̃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammâ kusalâ.

259. Katame dhammâ kusalâ ?

Yasmim̃ samaye rūpûpapattiyâ maggaṃ bhâveti vitakka-vicârânaṃ vûpasamâ . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhânaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhânaṃ . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhânaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhânaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇâsahagataṃ tasmim̃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammâ kusalâ.

260. Katame dhammâ kusalâ ?

Yasmim̃ samaye rūpûpapattiyâ maggaṃ bhâveti vivicceva kâmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhânaṃ upasampajja viharati muditâsahagataṃ tasmim̃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammâ kusalâ.

261. Katame dhammâ kusalâ ?

Yasmim̃ samaye rūpûpapattiyâ maggaṃ bhâveti vitakka-vicârânaṃ vûpasamâ . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhânaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhânaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhânaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhânaṃ upasampajja viharati muditâsahagataṃ tasmim̃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammâ kusalâ.

262. Katame dhammā kusalā.

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati upekkhāsahagataṃ : tasmिṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

Cattāri brahmavihārajhānāni soḷasakkhattukāni.

263. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati uddhumātakasaññāsahagataṃ : tasmिṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

264. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati vinīlakasaññāsahagataṃ . . . pe . . . vipubbakasaññāsahagataṃ . . . pe . . . vichiddakasaññāsahagataṃ . . . pe . . . vikkhāyitakasaññāsahagataṃ . . . pe . . . vikkhittakasaññāsahagataṃ . . . pe . . . hatavikkhittakasaññāsahagataṃ . . . pe . . . lohītakasaññāsahagataṃ . . . pe . . . puḷavakasaññāsahagataṃ . . . pe . . . atṭhikasaññāsahagataṃ . . . pe . . . tasmिṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

Asubhajhānaṃ soḷasakkhattukam.

RŪPĀVACARAKUSALAM.

265. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye arūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ākāsaññācāyatanasaññāsahagataṃ sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati upekkhāsahagataṃ tasmिṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

266. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye arūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti sabbaso ākāsaññācāyatanam samatikkamā viññāñācāyatanasaññāsa-

hagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catuttham  
jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati upekkhāsahagataṃ : tasmim  
samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe  
. . . ime dhammā kusalā.

267. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye arūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti sabbaso  
viññāṇaṇḍāyatanam samatikkamā ākiñcaññāyatanasaññā-  
sahagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catuttham  
jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati upekkhāsahagataṃ tasmim sa-  
maye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . .  
ime dhammā kusalā ?

268. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye arūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti sabbaso  
ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamā nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-  
saññāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catuttham  
jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati upekkhāsahagataṃ tasmim sa-  
maye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . .  
ime dhammā kusalā.

• Cattāri arūpajjhānāni soḷasakkhattukāni.

269. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye kāmāvacaram kusalam cittam uppannam  
hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttam hīnam . . . pe  
majjhimam . . . pe . . . pañitam . . . pe . . . chandādhi-  
pateyyam . . . pe . . . viriyādhipeyyam . . . pe . . .  
cittādhipeyyam . . . pe . . . vimamsādhipeyyam . . .  
pe . . . chandādhipeyyam hīnam . . . pe . . . majjhimam  
. . . pe . . . pañitam . . . pe . . . viriyādhipeyyam  
hīnam . . . pe . . . majjhimam . . . pe . . . pañitam . . .  
pe . . . cittādhipeyyam hīnam . . . pe . . . majjhimam  
. . . pe . . . pañitam . . . pe . . . vimamsādhipeyyam  
hīnam . . . pe . . . majjhimam . . . pe . . . pañitam  
tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti  
. . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

270. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye kāmāvacaram kusalam cittam uppannam  
hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttam sasaṅkhāreṇa

. . . pe . . . somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ . . .  
 pe . . . somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena  
 . . . pe . . . upekkhāsahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ . . . pe  
 . . . upekkhāsahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . .  
 pe . . . upekkhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ . . . pe . . .  
 upekkhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena hīnaṃ  
 . . . pe . . . majjhimaṃ . . . pe . . . paṇītaṃ . . . pe  
 . . . chandādhigateyyaṃ . . . pe . . . viriyādhigateyyaṃ  
 . . . pe . . . cittādhigateyyaṃ . . . pe . . . chandāधि-  
 gateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . pe . . . majjhimaṃ . . . pe . . .  
 paṇītaṃ . . . pe . . . viriyādhigateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . pe  
 majjhimaṃ . . . pe . . . paṇītaṃ . . . pe . . . cittaधि-  
 gateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . pe . . . majjhimaṃ . . . pe . . . paṇī-  
 taṃ: tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo  
 hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

### Kāmāvacarakusalaṃ.

271. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vivicca  
 kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viha-  
 ratī pathavīkasiṇam hīnaṃ . . . pe . . . majjhimaṃ . . .  
 pe . . . pe . . . paṇītaṃ . . . pe . . . chandādhigateyyaṃ  
 . . . pe . . . viriyādhigateyyaṃ . . . pe . . . cittaधि-  
 gateyyaṃ . . . pe . . . vimamsādhigateyyaṃ . . . chandāधि-  
 gateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . pe . . . majjhimaṃ . . . pe . . .  
 paṇītaṃ . . . pe . . . viriyādhigateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . pe  
 . . . majjhimaṃ . . . pe . . . paṇītaṃ . . . pe . . . cittaधि-  
 gateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . pe . . . majjhimaṃ . . . pe . . .  
 paṇītaṃ . . . pe . . . vimamsādhigateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . .  
 pe . . . majjhimaṃ . . . pe . . . paṇītaṃ . . . pe . . .  
 tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti  
 . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

272. Katame dhammā kusalā.

Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vitakka-  
 vicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe  
 . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . .  
 pe . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . pañcamam jhā-

naṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkaṣiṇaṃ hīnaṃ . . . pe . . .  
 majjhimam . . . pe . . . paṇītaṃ . . . pe . . . chandādhīpateyyaṃ  
 . . . pe . . . viriyādhīpateyyaṃ . . . pe . . . cittādhīpateyyaṃ . . . pe  
 . . . vimamsādhīpateyyaṃ . . . pe . . . chandādhīpateyyaṃ  
 hīnaṃ . . . pe . . . majjhimam . . . pe . . . paṇītaṃ  
 . . . pe . . . viriyādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . pe . . . majjhi-  
 maṃ . . . pe . . . paṇītaṃ . . . pe . . . cittādhīpateyyaṃ  
 hīnaṃ . . . pe . . . majjhimam . . . pe . . . paṇītaṃ . . .  
 pe . . . vimamsādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . pe . . . majjhimam  
 . . . pe . . . paṇītaṃ tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe  
 . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

### Rūpāvacara-kusalam.

#### 273. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye arūpāpattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti sabbaso  
 rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā-  
 nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ākāsaññācāyatanasaññāsaha-  
 gataṃ sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ  
 upasampajja viharati hīnaṃ . . . pe . . . majjhimam . . .  
 pe . . . paṇītaṃ . . . pe . . . chandādhīpateyyaṃ . . . pe  
 . . . viriyādhīpateyyaṃ . . . pe . . . cittādhīpateyyaṃ . . .  
 pe . . . vimamsādhīpateyyaṃ . . . pe . . . chandādhīpa-  
 teyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . pe . . . majjhimam . . . pe . . . paṇī-  
 taṃ . . . pe . . . viriyādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . pe . . .  
 majjhimam . . . pe . . . paṇītaṃ . . . pe . . . cittādhī-  
 pateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . pe . . . majjhimam . . . pe . . .  
 paṇītaṃ . . . pe . . . vimamsādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . pe  
 . . . majjhimam . . . pe . . . paṇītaṃ tasmim samaye  
 phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . .  
 ime dhammā kusalā.

#### 274. Katame dhammā kusalā.

Yasmim samaye arūpāpattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti sabbaso  
 ākāsaññācāyatanam samatikkamā viññāññācāyatanasaññāsa-  
 hagataṃ sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ  
 jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati hīnaṃ . . . pe . . . majjhi-  
 maṃ . . . pe . . . paṇītaṃ . . . pe . . . chandādhīpateyyaṃ  
 . . . pe . . . viriyādhīpateyyaṃ . . . pe . . . cittādhīpa-

teyyaṃ . . . pe . . . vimamsādhigateyyaṃ . . . pe . . .  
 chandādhigateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . pe . . . majjhimāṃ . . .  
 pe . . . paṇītaṃ . . . pe . . . viriyādhigateyyaṃ hīnaṃ  
 . . . pe . . . majjhimāṃ . . . pe . . . paṇītaṃ . . . pe . . .  
 cittādhigateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . pe . . . majjhimāṃ . . . pe  
 . . . paṇītaṃ . . . pe . . . vimamsādhigateyyaṃ hīnaṃ  
 . . . pe . . . majjhimāṃ . . . pe . . . paṇītaṃ : tasmim  
 samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe  
 . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

275. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye arūpāpattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti sabbaso  
 viññāṇaṇīyatanāṃ samatikkamā ākiñcaṇṇāyatanasaññāsaha-  
 gatāṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ  
 upasampajja viharati hīnaṃ . . . pe . . . majjhimāṃ . . .  
 pe . . . paṇītaṃ . . . pe . . . chandādhigateyyaṃ . . . pe  
 . . . viriyādhigateyyaṃ . . . pe . . . cittādhigateyyaṃ  
 . . . pe . . . vimamsādhigateyyaṃ . . . pe . . . chandā-  
 dhigateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . pe . . . majjhimāṃ . . . pe . . .  
 paṇītaṃ . . . pe . . . viriyādhigateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . pe  
 . . . majjhimāṃ . . . pe . . . paṇītaṃ . . . pe . . . cittā-  
 dhigateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . pe . . . vimamsādhigateyyaṃ  
 hīnaṃ . . . pe . . . majjhimāṃ . . . pe . . . paṇītaṃ  
 tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti  
 . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

276. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye arūpāpattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti sabbaso  
 ākiñcaṇṇāyatanāṃ samatikkamā nevasaññānāsaññāyatana sañ-  
 ñāsahagatāṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ  
 jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati hīnaṃ . . . pe . . . majjhi-  
 māṃ . . . pe . . . paṇītaṃ . . . pe . . . chandādhiga-  
 teyyaṃ . . . pe . . . viriyādhigateyyaṃ . . . pe . . .  
 cittādhigateyyaṃ . . . pe . . . vimamsādhigateyyaṃ . . .  
 pe . . . chandādhigateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . pe . . . majjhi-  
 māṃ . . . pe . . . paṇītaṃ . . . pe . . . viriyādhigateyyaṃ  
 hīnaṃ . . . pe . . . majjhimāṃ . . . pe . . . paṇītaṃ  
 . . . pe . . . cittādhigateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . pe . . . majjhi-  
 māṃ . . . pe . . . paṇītaṃ . . . pe . . . vimamsādhiga-  
 teyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . pe . . . majjhimāṃ . . . pe . . . paṇī-



taṃ tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

Arûpāvacarakusalam̐.

277. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim̐ samaye lokuttaram̐ jhānam̐ bhāveti niyyānikam̐ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānam̐ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmīyā-pattiyā vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam̐ jhānam̐ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam̐ dandhābhīṇṇam̐ : tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti vedanā hoti saññā hoti cetanā hoti cit-tam̐ hoti vitakko hoti vicāro hoti pīti hoti sukham̐ hoti cittass ekaggatā hoti saddhindriyam̐ hoti viriyindriyam̐ hoti satindriyam̐ hoti samādhindriyam̐ hoti paññindriyam̐ hoti manindriyam̐ hoti somanassindriyam̐ hoti jīvitindriyam̐ hoti anaññā-taññassāmītindriyam̐ hoti, sammādiṭṭhi hoti sammāsaṅkappo hoti sammāvācā hoti sammākammanto hoti sammāājīvo hoti sammāvāyāmo hoti sammāsati hoti sammāsamādhi hoti saddhābalaṃ hoti viriyabalaṃ hoti satibalaṃ hoti samādhi-balaṃ hoti paññābalaṃ hoti hiribalaṃ hoti ottappabalaṃ hoti alobho hoti adoso hoti amoho hoti anabhijjhā hoti avyā-pādo hoti sammādiṭṭhi hoti hiri hoti ottappam̐ hoti kāya-passaddhi hoti cittapassaddhi hoti kāyalahutā hoti cittalahutā hoti kāyamudutā hoti cittamudutā hoti kāyakammaññatā hoti cittakammaññatā hoti kāyapāguññatā hoti cittapā-guññatā hoti kāyujjukatā hoti cittujjukatā hoti sati hoti sampajaññam̐ hoti samatho hoti vipassanā hoti paggāho hoti avikkhepo hoti : ye vā pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi paticecasamuppannā arûpino dhammā—ime dhammā kusalā.

278.<sup>1</sup> Katamo tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti ?

Yo tasmim̐ samayo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphu-sittam̐—ayam̐ tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti.

279. Katamā tasmim̐ samaye vedanā hoti ?

Yam̐ tasmim̐ samaye tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu samphassa-

<sup>1</sup> Questions 282-302 are the same as questions 2-21, but 300 is a fresh one inserted ; 303-305 are new ; 306-341 are the same as 22-57. The answers differ slightly throughout. Some of the same questions recur, 370-400 and 407-411, and 446 foll.

jaṃ cetasikaṃ sâtaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassajaṃ sâtaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sâtâ sukhâ vedanâ—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye vedanâ hoti.

280. Katamâ tasmim̐ samaye saññâ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim̐ samaye tajjâ manoviññâṇadhâtu samphassajā saññâ sañjânanâ sañjânitattaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye saññâ hoti.

281. Katamâ tasmim̐ samaye cetanâ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim̐ samaye tajjâ manoviññâṇadhâtu samphassajā cetanâ sañcetanâ cetayitattaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cetanâ hoti.

282. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cittaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cittaṃ mano mânasaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manâyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññâṇaṃ viññâṇakkhandho tajjâ manoviññâṇadhâtu—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cittaṃ hoti.

283. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye vitakko hoti ?

Yo tasmim̐ samaye takko vitakko saṅkappo appanâ vyappanâ cetaso abhiniropanâ sammâsaṅkappo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyâpannaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye vitakko hoti.

284. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye vicâro hoti ?

Yo tasmim̐ samaye câro vicâro anuvicâro upavicâro cittassa anusandhanatâ anupekkhanatâ—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye vicâro hoti.

285. Katamâ tasmim̐ samaye pîti hoti ?

Yâ tasmim̐ samaye pîti pâmojjaṃ âmodanâ pamodanâ hâso pahâso vitti odagyaṃ attamanatâ cittassa pitisaṃbojjhaṅgo—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye pîti hoti.

286. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye sukhaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cetasikaṃ sâtaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassajaṃ sâtaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sâtâ sukhâ vedanâ—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye sukhaṃ hoti.

287. Katamâ tasmim̐ samaye cittassa ekaggatâ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim̐ samaye cittassa t̥hiti saṅt̥hiti avat̥t̥hiti avisâhâro avikkhepo avisâhaṭṭamânasatâ samatho samâdhindriyaṃ samâdhibalaṃ sammâsamâdhi samâdhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyâpannaṃ : ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cittassekaggatâ hoti.

288. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye saddhindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yā tasmim̐ samaye saddhā saddahanā okappanā abhippa-sādo saddhā saddhindriyaṃ saddhābalaṃ — idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye saddhindriyaṃ hoti.

289. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye viriyindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yo tasmim̐ samaye cetasiko viriyārambho nikkamo para-kkamo uyyāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussoḥi thāmo dhiti asithila-parakkamatā anikkhittachandatā anikkhittadhuratā dhura-sampaggāho viriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ viriyabalaṃ sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye viriyindriyaṃ hoti.

290. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye satindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yā tasmim̐ samaye sati anussati paṭissati/saraṇatā dhāra-natā apilāpanatā asaṃmussanatā sati satindriyaṃ satibalaṃ sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpan-naṃ—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye satindriyaṃ hoti.

291. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye samādhindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yā tasmim̐ samaye cittassa ṭhiti saṅṭhiti avatṭhiti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṭamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaṃ samā-dhibalaṃ sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye samādhindriyaṃ hoti.

292. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye paññindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yā tasmim̐ samaye paññā pajānanā vicayo pavicayo dham-mavicayo sallakkhaṇā upalakkhaṇā paccupalakkhaṇā paṇ-ḍiccaṃ kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhavyā cintā upaparikkhā bhūrī medhā pariṇāyikā vipassanā sampajaññaṃ patodo paññā paññindriyaṃ paññābalaṃ paññāsattaṃ paññāpāsādo paññā-āloko paññā-obhāso paññāpajjoto paññāratanāmo amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ — idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye paññindriyaṃ hoti.

293. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye manindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cittaṃ mano mānasāṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññānaṃ viññānakkhandho tajjā manoviññānadhātu — idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye manindriyaṃ hoti.

294. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye somanassindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim samaye cetasikaṃ sâtaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ ceto-samphassaṃ sâtaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sâtâ sukhâ vedanâ—idaṃ tasmim samaye somanassindriyaṃ hoti.

295. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye jîvitindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yo tesam arûpînaṃ dhammânaṃ âyu t̃hiti yapaṇâ yâpaṇâ iriyaṇâ vattaṇâ pâlaṇâ jîvitaṃ jîvitindriyaṃ—idaṃ tasmim samaye jîvitindriyaṃ hoti.

296. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye anaññâtaññassâmîtidriyaṃ hoti ?

Yâ tesam dhammânaṃ aññâtânaṃ adit̃thânaṃ apattânaṃ aviditânaṃ asacchikatânaṃ sacchikiriyâya paññâ pajânaṇâ vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo sallakkhaṇâ upalakkhaṇâ paccupalakkhaṇâ pañdiccaṃ kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhavyâ cintâ upaparikkhâ bhûrî medhâ pariñâyikâ vipassanâ sampajaññaṃ patodo paññâ paññindriyaṃ paññâbalaṃ paññâsattaṃ paññâpâsâdo paññâ-âloko paññâ-obhâso paññâpajjoto paññâ-ratanam amoho dhammavicayo sammâdit̃thi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyâpannaṃ—idaṃ tasmim samaye anaññâtaññassâmîtidriyaṃ hoti.

297. Katamâ tasmim samaye sammâdit̃thi hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye paññâ pajânaṇâ vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo sallakkhaṇâ upalakkhaṇâ paccupalakkhaṇâ pañdiccaṃ kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhavyâ cintâ upaparikkhâ bhûrî medhâ pariñâyikâ vipassanâ sampajaññaṃ patodo paññâ paññindriyaṃ paññâbalaṃ paññâsattaṃ paññâpâsâdo paññâ-âloko paññâ-obhâso paññâpajjoto paññâ-ratanam amoho dhammavicayo sammâdit̃thi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyâpannaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim samaye sammâdit̃thi hoti.

298. Katamo tasmim samaye sammâsaṅkappo hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye takko vitakko saṅkappo appanâ vyappanâ cetaso abhiniropanâ sammâsaṅkappo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyâpannaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim samaye sammâsaṅkappo hoti.

299. Katamâ tasmim samaye sammâvâcâ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye catûhi vaciduccaritehi ârati virati paṭivirati veramaṇî akiriyâ akaraṇam anajjhâpatti velâ anatikkamo setughâto sammâvâcâ maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyâpannaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim samaye sammâvâcâ hoti.

300. Katamo tasmim samaye sammâkammanto hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye tîhi kâyaduccaritehi ârati virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriyâ akaraṇaṃ anajjhâpatti velâ anatikkamo setughâto sammâkammanto maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyâpannaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim samaye sammâkammanto hoti.

301. Katamo tasmim samaye sammâ-âjivo hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye micchâjivâ ârati virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriyâ akaraṇaṃ anajjhâpatti velâ anatikkamo setughâto sammâ-âjivo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyâpannaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim samaye sammâ-âjivo hoti.

302. Katamo tasmim samaye sammâvâyâmo hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye cetasiko viriyârambho nikkamo parakkamo uyyâmo vâyâmo ussâho ussolhi thâmo dhiti asithilaparakkamatâ anikkhittachandatâ anikkhittadhuratâ dhurasampaggâho viriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ viriyabalaṃ sammâvâyâmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyâpannaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim samaye sammâvâyâmo hoti.

303. Katamâ tasmim samaye sammâsati hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye sati anussati paṭissati sati saraṇatâ dhâraṇatâ apilâpanatâ asammussanatâ sati satindriyaṃ satibalaṃ sammâsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyâpannaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim samaye sammâsati hoti.

304. Katamo tasmim samaye sammâsamâdhi hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye cittassa ðhiti saṅghiti avatṭhiti avisâhâro avikkhepo avisâhaṭamânasatâ samatho samâdhindriyaṃ samâdhibalaṃ sammâsamâdhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyâpannaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim samaye sammâsamâdhi hoti.

305. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye saddhâbalaṃ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye saddhâ saddahanâ okappanâ abhippâsâdo saddhâ saddhindriyaṃ saddhâbalaṃ—idaṃ tasmim samaye saddhâbalaṃ hoti.

306. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye viriyabalaṃ hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye cetasiko viriyârambho nikkamo parakkamo uyyâmo vâyâmo ussâho ussolhi thâmo dhiti asithilaparakkamatâ anikkhittachandatâ anikkhittadhuratâ dhurasampaggâho viriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ viriyabalaṃ sammâvâyâmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyâpannaṃ—idaṃ tasmim samaye viriyabalaṃ hoti.

307. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye satibalaṃ hoti ?

Yā tasmim̐ samaye sati anussati paṭissati sati saraṇatā dhāraṇatā apilāpanatā asammussanatā sati satindriyaṃ satibalaṃ sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye satibalaṃ hoti.

308. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye samādhibalaṃ hoti ?

Yā tasmim̐ samaye cittassa tṭhiti saṅṭhiti avatṭhiti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṭamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaṃ samādhibalaṃ sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye samādhibalaṃ hoti.

309. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye paññābalaṃ hoti ?

Yā tasmim̐ samaye paññā pajānanā vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo sallakkhaṇā upalakkhaṇā paccupalakkhaṇā paṇḍiccaṃ kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhavyā cintā upaparikkhā bhūri medhā pariṇāyikā vipassanā sampajaññaṃ patodo paññā paññindriyaṃ paññābalaṃ paññāsatthaṃ paññāpāsādo paññā-āloko paññā-obhāso paññāpajjoto paññāratanāṃ amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye paññābalaṃ hoti.

310. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye hiribalaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye hiriyati hiriyitabbena, hiriyati pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye hiribalaṃ hoti.

311. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye ottappabalaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye ottappati ottappitabbena, ottappati pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye ottappabalaṃ hoti.

312. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye alobho hoti ?

Yo tasmim̐ samaye alobho alubbhanā alubbhitattaṃ asāraṅgo asārajjanā asārajjitattaṃ anabhijjhā alobho kusalamūlaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye alobho hoti.

313. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye adoso hoti ?

Yo tasmim̐ samaye adoso adussanā adussitattaṃ avyāpādo avyāpajjo adoso kusalamūlaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye adoso hoti.

314. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye amoho hoti ?

Yā tasmim̐ samaye paññā pajānanā vicayo . . . pe . . .

dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpanaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye amoho hoti.

315. Katamā tasmim̐ samaye anabhijjhā hoti ?

Yo tasmim̐ samaye alobho alubbhanā alubbhitattaṃ asāraṅgo asārajjanā asārajjitattaṃ anabhijjhā alobho kusalamūlaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye anabhijjhā hoti.

316. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye avyāpādo hoti.

Yo tasmim̐ samaye adoso adussanā adussitattaṃ avyāpādo avyāpajjo adoso kusalamūlaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye avyāpādo hoti.

317. Katamā tasmim̐ samaye sammādiṭṭhi hoti ?

Yā tasmim̐ samaye paññā pajānanā vicayo . . . pe . . . dhammavicayo sambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpanaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye sammādiṭṭhi hoti.

318. Katamā tasmim̐ samaye hiri hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye hiriyati hiriyitabbena hiriyati pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye hiri hoti.

319. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye ottappaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye ottappati ottappitabbena ottappati pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye ottappaṃ hoti.

320. Katamā tasmim̐ samaye kāyapassaddhi hoti ?

Yā tasmim̐ samaye vedanākkhandhassa saññākkhandhassa saṅkhārakkhandhassa passaddhi paṭipassaddhi passambhanā paṭipassambhanā paṭipassambhitattaṃ passaddhisambojjhaṅgo—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye kāyapassaddhi hoti.

321. Katamā tasmim̐ samaye cittapassaddhi hoti ?

Yā tasmim̐ samaye viññāṇakkhandhassa passaddhi paṭipassaddhi passambhanā paṭipassambhanā paṭipassambhitattaṃ passaddhisambojjhaṅgo—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cittapassaddhi hoti.

322. Katamā tasmim̐ samaye kāyalahutā hoti ?

Yā tasmim̐ samaye vedanākkhandhassa saññākkhandhassa saṅkhārakkhandhassa lahutā lahupariṇāmatā adandhanatā avitthanatā—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye kāyalahutā hoti.

323. Katamā tasmim̐ samaye cittalahutā hoti ?

Yā tasmim̐ samaye viññāṇakkhandhassa lahutā lahupariṇā-

matâ adandhanatâ avitthanatâ—ayaṃ tasmim samaye citta-  
lahutâ hoti.

324. Katamâ tasmim samaye kâyamudutâ hoti.

Yâ tasmim samaye vedanâkkhandhassa saññâkkhandhassa  
sañkhârakkhandhassa mudutâ maddavatâ akakkhaḷatâ akathi-  
natâ—ayaṃ tasmim samaye kâyamudutâ hoti.

325. Katamâ tasmim samaye cittamudutâ hoti.

Yâ tasmim samaye viññâṇakkhandhassa mudutâ maddavatâ  
akakkhaḷatâ akathinatâ—ayaṃ tasmim samaye cittamudutâ  
hoti.

326. Katamâ tasmim samaye kâyakammaññatâ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye vedanâkkhandhassa saññâkkhandhassa  
sañkhârakkhandhassa kammaññatâ kammaññattam kam-  
maññabhâvo—ayaṃ tasmim samaye kâyakammaññatâ hoti.

327. Katamâ tasmim samaye cittakammaññatâ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye viññâṇakkhandhassa kammaññatâ kam-  
maññattam kammaññabhâvo—ayaṃ tasmim samaye citta-  
kammaññatâ hoti.

328. Katamâ tasmim samaye kâyapâguññatâ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye vedanâkkhandhassa saññâkkhandhassa  
sañkhârakkhandhassa paguṇatâ paguṇattam paguṇabhâvo—  
ayaṃ tasmim samaye kâyapâguññatâ hoti.

329. Katamâ tasmim samaye cittapâguññatâ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye viññâṇakkhandhassa paguṇatâ paguṇat-  
tam paguṇabhâvo—ayaṃ tasmim samaye cittapâguññatâ hoti.

330. Katamâ tasmim samaye kâyujjukatâ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye vedanâkkhandhassa saññâkkhandhassa  
sañkhârakkhandhassa ujutâ ujjukatâ ajimhatâ avaṅkatâ aku-  
ṭilatâ—ayaṃ tasmim samaye kâyujjukatâ hoti.

331. Katamâ tasmim samaye cittujjukatâ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye viññâṇakkhandhassa ujutâ ujjukatâ  
ajimhatâ avaṅkatâ akuṭilatâ—ayaṃ tasmim samaye cittuju-  
katâ hoti.

332. Katamâ tasmim samaye sati hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye sati anussati paṭissati sati saraṇatâ  
dhâraṇatâ apilâpanatâ asamussanatâ sati satindriyaṃ sati-  
balaṃ sammâsatisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyâ-  
pannaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim samaye sati hoti.



333. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye sampajaññaṃ hoti ?

Yā tasmim̐ samaye paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye sampajaññaṃ hoti.

334. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye samatho hoti ?

Yā tasmim̐ samaye cittassa t̐hiti . . . pe . . . samādhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye samatho hoti.

335. Katamā tasmim̐ samaye vipassanā hoti ?

Yā tasmim̐ samaye paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye vipassanā hoti.

336. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye paggāho hoti ?

Yo tasmim̐ samaye cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye paggāho hoti.

337. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye avikkhepo hoti ?

Yā tasmim̐ samaye cittassa t̐hiti . . . pe . . . samādhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye avikkhepo hoti, ye vā pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā kusalā. Tasmim̐ kho pana samaye cattāro khandhā honti dvāyatanāni honti, dve dhātuyo honti, tayo āhārā honti, navindriyāni honti, pañcaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti, aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti, satta balāni honti, tayo hetū honti, eko phasso hoti, ekā vedanā hoti, ekā saññā hoti, ekā cetanā hoti, ekaṃ cittaṃ hoti, eko vedanākkhandho hoti, eko saññākkhandho hoti, eko saṅkhārakkhandho hoti, eko viññāṇakkhandho hoti, ekaṃ manāyatanam̐ hoti, ekaṃ manindriyam̐ hoti, ekā manoviññāṇadhātu hoti, ekaṃ dhammāyatanam̐ hoti, ekā dhammadhātu hoti—ye vā pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā kusalā . . . pe . . .

338.<sup>1</sup> Katamo tasmim̐ samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti ?

Phasso vedanā vitakko vicāro pīti cittassekaggatā saddhindriyam̐ viriyindriyam̐ satindriyam̐ samādhindriyam̐ paññin-

<sup>1</sup> Compare 62.

driyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṃ sammā-ditṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto, sammā-ājīvo, sammāvāyāmo, sammāsati, sammāsamādhi, saddhābalaṃ, viriyabalaṃ, satibalaṃ, samādhibalaṃ, paññābalaṃ, hiribalaṃ, ottappabalaṃ, alobho, adoso, amoho, anabhijjhā, avyāpādo, sammāditṭhi hiri ottappaṃ kāyapassaddhi cittapassaddhi kāyalahutā cittalahutā kāyamudutā, cittamudutā, kāyakammaññatā, cittakammaññatā, kāyapāguññatā, cittapāguññatā, kāyujjukatā cittujjukatā, sati, sampajaññaṃ, samatho, vipassanā, paggāho avikkhepo—ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā, ṭhapetvā vedanākkhandhaṃ, ṭhapetvā saññākkhandhaṃ, ṭhapetvā viññāṅkkhandhaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

339. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamim ditṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhumi-yāpattiyā viviceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā ?

340. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamim ditṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhumi-yāpattiyā viviceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ khippābhiññaṃ : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

341. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaraṃ . . . pe . . . viharati sukhā-paṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

342. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaraṃ . . . pe . . . viharati sukhā-paṭipadaṃ khippābhiññaṃ tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . : avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

343. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaraṃ . . . pe . . . pattiyā vitakka-

vicâranam vûpasamâ . . . pe . . . dutiyam jhânam . . .  
 pe . . . tatiyam jhânam . . . pe . . . catuttham jhânam  
 . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhânam . . . pe . . . pañcamam  
 jhânam upasampajja viharati dukkhâpaṭipadam dandhâ-  
 bhiññam . . . pe . . . dukkhâpaṭipadam khippâbhiññam  
 . . . pe . . . sukhâpaṭipadam dandhâbhiññam . . . pe . . .  
 sukhâpaṭipadam khippâbhiññam . . . pe . . . tasmim samaye  
 phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime  
 dhammâ kusalâ.

### Suddhikapaṭipadâ.

#### 344. Katame dhammâ kusalâ ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram jhânam bhâveti niyyânikam  
 apacayagâmmim ditthigatânam pahânâya paṭhamâya bhum-  
 miyâpatiyâ vivicceva kâmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhâ-  
 nam upasampajja viharati suññatam : tasmim samaye phasso  
 hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammâ  
 kusalâ.

#### 345. Katame dhammâ kusalâ ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram jhânam . . . pe . . . pattiyâ  
 vitakkavicâranam vûpasamâ . . . pe . . . dutiyam jhânam  
 . . . pe . . . tatiyam jhânam . . . pe . . . catuttham jhâ-  
 nam . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhânam . . . pe . . . pañca-  
 mam jhânam upasampajja viharati suññatam : tasmim samaye  
 phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime  
 dhammâ kusalâ.

### Suññatam.

#### 346. Katame dhammâ kusalâ ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram . . . pe . . . pattiyâ vivi-  
 cceva kâmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhânam upasampajja  
 viharati dukkhâpaṭipadam dandhâbhiññam suññatam : tasmim  
 samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe  
 . . . ime dhammâ kusalâ.

#### 347. Katame dhammâ kusalâ ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram jhânam bhâveti niyyânikam

apacayaḡamim ditthigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhumiyaṭṭhiyā viciveva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ khippābhiññaṃ suññataṃ : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

348. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati sukhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

349. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram . . . pe . . . kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati sukhāpaṭipadaṃ khippābhiññaṃ suññataṃ : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

350. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram . . . pe . . . pattiyaṃ vitakka-vicāraṇam vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catuttham jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . pañcamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ . . . pe . . . dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ khippābhiññaṃ suññataṃ . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadaṃ khippābhiññaṃ suññataṃ : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

Suññatamūlakapaṭipadā.

351. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram . . . pe . . . pattiyaṃ viciveva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati appaṇihitaṃ : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

352. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram . . . pe . . . pattiyaṃ vitakka-vicāraṇam vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . .

pe . . . catuttham jhānam . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam  
 . . . pe . . . pañcamam jhānam upasampajja viharati appaṇi-  
 hitam—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo  
 hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

### Appaṇihitam.

#### 353. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram . . . pe . . . pattiyā vicicca  
 kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viha-  
 rati dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam appaṇihitam : tasmim  
 samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe  
 . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

#### 354. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram . . . pe . . . pattiyā vicicca  
 kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viha-  
 rati dukkhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam appaṇihitam : tasmim  
 samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe  
 . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

#### 355. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram . . . pe . . . pattiyā vivi-  
 cceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja  
 viharati sukhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam appaṇihitam : tas-  
 mim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . .  
 pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

#### 356. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram . . . pe . . . pattiyā vicicca  
 kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viha-  
 rati sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam appaṇihitam : tasmim  
 samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe  
 . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

#### 357. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram . . . pe . . . pattiyā vitakka-  
 vicārānam vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyam jhānam . . .  
 pe . . . tatiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . catuttham jhānam  
 . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam . . . pe . . . pañcamam  
 jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiñ-  
 ñam appaṇihitam . . . pe . . . dukkhāpaṭipadam khippā-

bhiññam appaṇihitam . . . pe . . . sukhâpaṭipadam dandhâ-  
bhiññam appaṇihitam . . . pe . . . sukhâpaṭipadam khippâ-  
bhiññam appaṇihitam : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe  
. . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammâ kusalâ.

Appaṇihitamûlakapaṭipadam.

358. Katame dhammâ kusalâ ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram maggam bhâveti . . . pe . . .  
lokuttaram satipaṭṭhânam bhâveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaram  
sammappadhânam bhâveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaram iddhipâ-  
dam bhâveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaram indriyam bhâveti  
. . . pe . . . lokuttaram balam bhâveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaram  
bojjhaṅgam bhâveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaram saccam bhâveti  
. . . pe . . . lokuttaram samatham bhâveti . . . pe . . .  
lokuttaram dhammam bhâveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaram  
khandham bhâveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaram âyatanam bhâ-  
veti . . . pe . . . lokuttaram dhâtum bhâveti . . . lokutta-  
ram âhâram bhâveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaram phassam bhâ-  
veti . . . pe . . . lokuttaram vedanam bhâveti . . . pe . . .  
lokuttaram saññam bhâveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaram ceta-  
nam bhâveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaram cittam bhâveti niyyâ-  
nikam apacayagâmmim ditthigatânam pahânâya paṭhamâya  
bhummipattiyâ vicceva kâmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam  
jhânam upasampajja viharati dukkhâpaṭipadam dandhâbhiñ-  
ñam—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo  
hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammâ kusalâ.

Vīsati mahânayâ.

359. Katame dhammâ kusalâ ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram jhânam bhâveti . . . pe . . .  
pattiyâ vicceva kâmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhânam  
upasampajja viharati dukkhâpaṭipadam dandhâbhiññam  
chandâdhipateyyam viriyâdhipateyyam cittâdhipateyyam  
vimamsâdhipateyyam : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe  
. . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammâ kusalâ.

360. Katame dhammâ kusalâ ?

Yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ . . . pe . . . pattiyā vitakka-  
vicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe  
. . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . .  
pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . pañcamaṃ jhā-  
naṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ  
chandāhipateyyaṃ . . . pe . . . vimamsāhipateyyaṃ : tas-  
miṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . .  
pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

361. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ maggaṃ bhāveti . . . pe . . .  
lokuttaraṃ cittaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ ditṭhi-  
gatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhummiyāpattiyā vicicca  
kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viha-  
rati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ chandāhipateyyaṃ  
. . . pe . . . vimamsāhipateyyaṃ : tasmiṃ samaye phasso  
hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā  
kusalā.

Adhipati.

PAṬHAMO MAGGO.

362. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ  
apacayagāmiṃ kāmāgavyāpādānaṃ patanūbhāvāya duti-  
yāya bhummiyāpattiyā vicicca kāmehi . . . pe . . .  
paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ  
dandhābhiññaṃ : tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .  
aññindriyaṃ hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . .  
ime dhammā kusalā.

Dutiyo maggo.

363. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ  
apacayagāmiṃ kāmāgavyāpādānaṃ anavaśesappahānāya  
tatiyāya bhummiyāpattiyā vicicca kāmehi . . . pe . . .  
paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ

dandhābhiññam : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .  
 aññindriyam hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . .  
 ime dhammā kusalā.

### Tatiyo maggo.

#### 364. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram jhānam bhāveti niyyānikam  
 apacayagāmiṃ rūparāga-arūparāgaṃmāna-uddhacca-avijjāya  
 anavaśesappahānāya catutthāya bhummīyāpattiyā vicicceva  
 kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viha-  
 rati dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam : tasmim samaye  
 phasso hoti . . . pe . . . aññindriyam hoti . . . pe . . .  
 avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā.

Katamam tasmim samaye aññindriyam hoti.

Yā tesam dhammānam nātānam diṭṭhānam pattānam vidi-  
 tānam sacchikatānam sacchikiriyaṃ paññā pajānanā vicayo  
 pavicayo dhammavicayo . . . pe . . . dhammavicayasammā-  
 diṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgam maggapari-  
 yāpannam—idam tasmim samaye aññindriyam hoti . . . pe  
 . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ye vā pana tasmim samaye  
 aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime  
 dhammā kusalā.

### Catuttho maggo.

#### LOKUTTARAM CITTAM.

#### 365. Katame dhammā akusalā ?

Yasmim samaye akusalam cittam uppannam hoti soma-  
 nassasahagatam diṭṭhigatasampayuttam rūpārammaṇam vā  
 saddāraṇaṇam vā gandhārammaṇam vā phoṭṭhabbāramma-  
 ṇam vā dhammārammaṇam vā yaṃ yaṃ vā panārabha : tas-  
 mim samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā  
 hoti, cittam hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, pīti hoti, sukham  
 hoti, cittassekaggatā hoti, viriyindriyam hoti, samādhindri-  
 yam hoti, manindriyam hoti, somanassindriyam hoti, jīvi-  
 tindriyam hoti, micchādiṭṭhi hoti, micchāsankappo hoti,  
 micchāvāyāmo hoti, micchāsamādhi hoti, viriyabalam hoti,



samâdhibalaṃ hoti, ahirikabalaṃ hoti, anottappabalaṃ hoti, lobho hoti, moho hoti, abhijjhâ hoti, micchâditṭhi hoti, ahirikam hoti, anottappam hoti, samatho hoti, vipassanâ hoti, paggâho hoti, avikkhepo hoti, ye vâ pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannâ arûpino dhammâ—ime dhammâ kusalâ.

366.<sup>1</sup> Katamo tasmim samaye phasso hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye phasso phusanâ samphusanâ samphusittattam—ayam tasmim samaye phasso hoti.

367. Katamâ tasmim samaye vedanâ hoti ?

Yam tasmim samaye tadjjâ manoviññâṇadhâtu samphassajam cetasikam sâtam cetasikam sukham cetosamphassajam sâtam sukham vedayitam cetosamphassajâ sâtâ sukhâ vedanâ : ayam tasmim samaye vedanâ hoti.

368. Katamâ tasmim samaye saññâ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye tadjjâ manoviññâṇadhâtu samphassajâ saññâ sañjânanâ sañjânitattam : ayam tasmim samaye saññâ hoti.

369. Katamâ tasmim samaye cetanâ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye tadjjâ manoviññâṇadhâtu samphassajâ cetanâ sañcetanâ cetayitattam : ayam tasmim samaye cetanâ hoti.

370. Katamam tasmim samaye cittam hoti ?

Yam tasmim samaye cittam mano mânasam hadayam paṇḍaram mano manâyatanaṃ manindriyam viññâṇam viññâṇakkhandho tadjjâ manoviññâṇadhâtu : idam tasmim samaye cittam hoti.

371. Katamo tasmim samaye vitakko hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye takko vitakko saṅkappo appanâ vyappanâ cetaso abhiniropanâ micchâsaṅkappo—ayam tasmim samaye vitakko hoti.

372. Katamo tasmim samaye vicâro hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye câro vicâro anuvicâro upavicâro cittassa

---

<sup>1</sup> The questions following are the same as 2 foll. and 282 foll., but the answers sometimes differ.

anusandhanatā anupekkhanatā : ayam tasmim samaye vicāro hoti.

373. Katamā tasmim samaye pīti hoti ?

Yā tasmim samaye pīti pāmojjam āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti odagyaṃ attamanatā cittassa—ayam tasmim samaye pīti hoti.

374. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye sukhaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim samaye cetasikaṃ sātāṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā—idaṃ tasmim samaye sukhaṃ hoti.

375. Katamā tasmim samaye cittass' ekaggatā hoti ?

Yā tasmim samaye cittassa t̥hiti saṅghiti avat̥thiti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṭamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaṃ samādhibalaṃ micchāsamādhi—ayam tasmim samaye cittass' ekaggatā hoti.

376. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye viriyindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye cetasiko viriyārambho nikkamo parakkamo uyyāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussolhi thāmo dhiti asithilaparakkamatā anikkhittachandatā anikkhittadhuratā dhurasampaggāho viriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ viriyabalaṃ micchāvāyāmo—idaṃ tasmim samaye viriyindriyaṃ hoti.

377. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye samādhindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yā tasmim samaye cittassa t̥hiti saṅghiti avat̥thiti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṭamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaṃ samādhibalaṃ micchāsamādhi—idaṃ tasmim samaye samādhindriyaṃ hoti.

378. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye manindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim samaye cittaṃ mano mānasam hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanam manindriyaṃ viññāṇam viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṃ tasmim samaye manindriyaṃ hoti.

379. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye somanassindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim samaye cetasikaṃ sātāṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā—idaṃ tasmim samaye somanassindriyaṃ hoti.

380. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye jīvitindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yo tesam arūpīnaṃ dhammānaṃ āyu t̥hiti yapanā yāpanā

iriyānā vattanā pālanā jīvitam jīvitindriyam—idaṃ tasmim samaye jīvitindriyam hoti.

381. Katamā tasmim samaye micchādītthi hoti ?

Yā tasmim samaye dītthi dītthigatam dītthigahanam dītthikantāro dītthivisūkāyikam dītthivipphanditam dītthisaññojanam gāho patiggāho abhiniveso parāmāso kummaggo micchāpatho micchattam titthāyatanam vipariyesagāho—ayam tasmim samaye micchādītthi hoti.

382. Katamo tasmim samaye micchāsankappo hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye takko vitakko sankappo appanā vyaṇṇā cetaso abhiniropanā micchāsankappo—ayam tasmim samaye micchāsankappo hoti.

383. Katamo tasmim samaye micchāvāyāmo hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye cetasiko viriyārambho nikkamo parakkamo uyyāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussoḷhi thāmo dhiti asithilaparakkamatā anikkhattachandatā anikkhattadhuratā dhurasampaggāho viriyam viriyindriyam viriyabalam micchāvāyāmo : ayam tasmim samaye micchāvāyāmo hoti.

384. Katamo tasmim samaye micchāsamādhi hoti ?

Yā tasmim samaye cittassa ṭhiti saṅghiti avatṭhiti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṭamānasatā samatho samādhindriyam samādhibalam micchāsamādhi : ayam tasmim samaye micchāsamādhi hoti.

385. Katamam tasmim samaye viriyabalam hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye cetasiko . . . pe . . . micchāvāyāmo—idaṃ tasmim samaye viriyabalam hoti.

386. Katamam tasmim samaye samādhibalam hoti ?

Yā tasmim samaye cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . micchāsamādhi—idaṃ tasmim samaye samādhibalam hoti.

387. Katamam tasmim samaye ahirikabalam hoti ?

Yam tasmim samaye na hiriyati hiriyitabbena, na hiriyati pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam samāpattiyā—idaṃ tasmim samaye ahirikabalam hoti.

388. Katamam tasmim samaye anottappabalam hoti ?

Yam tasmim samaye na ottappati ottappitabbena ottappati pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam samāpattiyā—idaṃ tasmim samaye anottappabalam hoti.

389. Katamo tasmim samaye lobho hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye lobho lubbhanā lubbhitattam sārāgo sārājanā sārājjitattam abhijjhā lobho akusalamūlam—ayaṃ tasmim samaye lobho hoti.

390. Katamo tasmim samaye moho hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim samaye aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ anabhisamayo ananubodho asamabodho appativedho asaṃgāhanā aparīyogāhanā asaṃapekkhanā apaccavekkhanā apaccakkhakkammaṃ dummejjhaṃ balyaṃ asampajāññaṃ moho pamoho sammoho avijjā avijjogho avijjāyogo avijjānusayo avijjāpariyutthānaṃ avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlam—ayaṃ tasmim samaye moho hoti.

391. Katamā tasmim samaye abhijjhā hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye lobho . . . pe . . . abhijjhā lobho akusalamūlam—ayaṃ tasmim samaye abhijjhā hoti.

392. Katamā tasmim samaye micchādītthi hoti ?

Yā tasmim samaye dītthi dītthigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho—ayaṃ tasmim samaye micchādītthi hoti.

393. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye ahirikaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim samaye na hiriyati . . . pe . . . samāpattiyā—idaṃ tasmim samaye ahirikaṃ hoti.

394. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye anottappaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim samaye na ottappati . . . pe . . . samāpattiyā—idaṃ tasmim samaye anottappaṃ hoti.

395. Katamo tasmim samaye samatho hoti ?

Yā tasmim samaye cittassa t̥hiti . . . pe . . . micchāsamādhī—ayaṃ tasmim samaye samatho hoti.

396. Katamo tasmim samaye paggāho hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . micchāvāyāmo—ayaṃ tasmim samaye paggāho hoti.

397. Katamo tasmim samaye avikkhepo hoti.

Yā tasmim samaye cittassa t̥hiti . . . pe . . . micchāsamādhī—ayaṃ tasmim samaye avikkhepo hoti.

Ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā akusalā. Tasmim kho pana samaye cattāro khandhā honti, dvāyatanāni honti, dve dhātuyo honti, tayo āhārā honti, pañcendriyāni honti, pañcaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti, caturāṅgiko maggo hoti, cattāri balāni honti, dve hetū honti, eko phasso hoti . . . pe . . . ekaṃ

dhammāyatanam hoti, ekā dhammadhātu hoti—ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā akusalā.

398.<sup>1</sup> Katamo tasmim samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti ?

Phasso cetanā vitakko vicāro pīti cittassekaggatā viriyindriyam samādhindriyam jīvitindriyam micchādiṭṭhi micchāsaṅkappo micchāvāyāmo micchāsamādhi viriyabalaṃ samādhibalaṃ ahirikabalaṃ anottappabalaṃ lobho moho abhijjhā micchādiṭṭhi ahirikaṃ anottappaṃ samatho paggāho avikkhepo—ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā ṭhapetvā vedanākkhandham ṭhapetvā saññākkhandham ṭhapetvā viññānakkhandham—ayam tasmim samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā akusalā.

399. Katame dhammā akusalā ?

Yasmim samaye akusalacittam uppannam hoti somanassa-sahagatam diṭṭhigatasampayuttam sasaṅkhārena rūpārammaṇam vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇam vā yam yam vā panārabbha : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā akusalā.

400. Katame dhammā akusalā ?

Yasmim samaye akusalacittam . . . pe . . . diṭṭhigatavippayuttam rūpārammaṇam vā saddārammaṇam vā gandhārammaṇam vā rasārammaṇam vā phoṭṭhabbārammaṇam vā dhammārammaṇam vā yam yam vā panārabbha : tasmim samaye phasso hoti vedanā hoti saññā hoti cetanā hoti cittam hoti vitakko hoti vicāro hoti pīti hoti sukham hoti cittassekaggatā hoti viriyindriyam hoti samādhindriyam hoti manindriyam hoti [somanassindriyam hoti] jīvitindriyam hoti micchāsaṅkappo hoti micchāvāyāmo hoti micchāsamādhi hoti viriyabalaṃ hoti samādhibalaṃ hoti ahirikabalaṃ hoti anottappabalaṃ hoti lobho hoti moho hoti abhijjhā hoti ahirikaṃ hoti anottappaṃ hoti samatho hoti paggāho hoti avikkhepo hoti—ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā akusalā. Tasmim kho pana

<sup>1</sup> Compare 62 and 342.

samaye cattâro khandhâ honti . . . pe . . . tivāṅgiko maggo hoti . . . pe . . . eko phasso hoti . . . pe . . . ekaṃ dhammâyatanam hoti ekâ dhammadhâtu hoti: ye vâ pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannâ arûpino dhammâ—ime dhammâ akusalâ.

401. Katamo tasmim samaye saṅkhârakkhandho hoti?  
Phasso . . . pe (398) . . . ime dhammâ akusalâ.

(Omitting micchâdiṭṭhi.)

402. Katame dhammâ akusalâ?

Yasmim samaye akusalam cittam uppannam hoti somanassasahagatam diṭṭhigatavippayuttam sasāṅkhârena rūpârammaṇam vâ . . . pe . . . dhammârammaṇam vâ yaṃ yaṃ vâ panârabbha—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammâ akusalâ.

403. Katame dhammâ akusalâ?

Yasmim samaye akusalacittam uppannam hoti upekkhâsahagatam diṭṭhigatasampayuttam rūpârammaṇam vâ saddârammaṇam vâ gandhârammaṇam vâ rasârammaṇam vâ phoṭṭhabbârammaṇam vâ dhammârammaṇam vâ yaṃ yaṃ vâ panârabbha: tasmim samaye phasso hoti vedanâ hoti saññâ hoti cetanâ hoti cittam hoti vitakko hoti vicâro hoti upekkhâ hoti cittassekaggatâ hoti viriyindriyam hoti samâdhindriyam hoti manindriyam hoti upekkhindriyam hoti jīvitindriyam hoti micchâdiṭṭhi hoti micchâsaṅkappo hoti micchâvâyâmo hoti micchâsamâdhi hoti viriyabalam hoti samâdhibalam hoti ahirikabalam hoti anottappabalam hoti lobho hoti moho hoti abhijjhâ hoti micchâdiṭṭhi hoti ahirikaṃ hoti anottappam hoti samatho hoti paggâho hoti avikkhepo hoti—ye vâ pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannâ arûpino dhammâ—ime dhammâ akusalâ.

404. Katamo tasmim samaye phasso hoti?

Yo tasmim samaye phasso phusanâ samphusanâ samphusittattam—ayam tasmim samaye phasso hoti.

405. Katamâ tasmim samaye vedanâ hoti?

Yaṃ tasmim samaye tajjâ manoviññânadhâtu samphassajam cetasikaṃ neva sâtam nâsâtam cetosamphassajam adukkham

asukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye vedanā hoti.

406. Katamā tasmim̐ samaye upekkhā hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cetasikaṃ neva sātāṃ nāsātāṃ cetosamphassajaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye upekkhā hoti.

407. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye upekkhindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cetasikaṃ . . . pe . . . vedanā—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye upekkhindriyaṃ hoti . . . pe . . . ye vā pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭicasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā akusalā. Tasmim̐ kho pana samaye cattāro khandhā honti . . . pe . . . caturaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti, caturaṅgiko maggo hoti . . . pe . . . arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā akusalā.

408. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti ?

Phasso . . . pe . . . omitting pīti . . . pe (398) . . . thapetvā viññāṇakkhandhaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā akusalā.

409.<sup>1</sup> Katame dhammā akusalā ?

Yasmim̐ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhā-sahagataṃ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe (403) . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā panārabbha—tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe (403) . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe (403) . . . ime dhammā akusalā.

410. Katame dhammā akusalā ?

Yasmim̐ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhā-sahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ vā saddārammaṇaṃ vā gandhārammaṇaṃ vā rasārammaṇaṃ vā phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṃ vā dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā panārabbha : tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, upekkhā hoti, cittass' ekaggatā hoti, viriyindriyaṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, upekkhindriyaṃ

<sup>1</sup> Compare 147 and following.

hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti, micchāsankappo hoti, micchāvāyāmo hoti, micchāsamādhī hoti, viriyabalaṃ hoti, samādhibalaṃ hoti, ahirikabalaṃ hoti, anottappabalaṃ hoti, lobho hoti, moho hoti, abhijjhā hoti, ahirikaṃ hoti, anottappaṃ hoti, samatho hoti, paggāho hoti, avikkhepo hoti ye vā pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā akusalā. Tasmim̐ kho pana samaye cattāro khandhā honti dvāyatanāni honti dve dhātuyo honti, tayo āhārā honti pañcindriyāni honti caturāṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti tivaṅgiko maggo hoti cattāri balāni honti dve hetū honti eko phasso hoti . . . pe . . . ekaṃ dhammāyatanam̐ hoti ekā dhammadhātu hoti ye vā pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā akusalā.

411. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti ?

Phasso cetanā . . . pe . . . [omitting pīti and micchādiṭṭhi] ṭhapetvā viññāṇakkhandam̐—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā akusalā.

412. Katame dhammā akusalā ?

Yasmim̐ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena rūpāramaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammāramaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā panārabbha: tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā akusalā.

413. Katame dhammā akusalā ?

Yasmim̐ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti domanassa-sahagataṃ paṭighasampayuttaṃ rūpāramaṇaṃ vā saddāramaṇaṃ vā gandhāramaṇaṃ vā rasāramaṇaṃ vā phoṭṭhabbāramaṇaṃ vā dhammāramaṇaṃ vā—yaṃ yaṃ vā panārabbha tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, dukkhaṃ hoti, cittass' ekaggatā hoti, viriyindriyaṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, domanassindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti, micchāsankappo hoti, micchāvāyāmo hoti, micchāsamādhī hoti, viriyabalaṃ hoti, samādhibalaṃ hoti, ahirikabalaṃ hoti, anottappabalaṃ hoti, doso hoti, moho hoti, vyāpādo hoti, ahirikaṃ hoti, anottappaṃ hoti, samatho hoti, paggāho hoti, avikkhepo hoti, ye vā pana



tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi patīccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā akusalā.

414. Katamo tasmim samaye phasso hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusittattam—ayaṃ tasmim samaye phasso hoti.

415. Katamā tasmim samaye vedanā hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim samaye tadjjā manoviññāṇadhātu samphassajam cetasikam asātam cetasikam dukkham cetosamphassajam asātam dukkham vedayitam cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā—ayaṃ tasmim samaye vedanā hoti.

416. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye dukkham hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim samaye cetasikam asātam cetasikam dukkham cetosamphassajam asātam dukkham vedayitam cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā—idaṃ tasmim samaye dukkham hoti.

417. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye domanassindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim samaye cetasikam asātam cetasikam dukkham cetosamphassajam asātam dukkham vedayitam cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā—idaṃ tasmim samaye domanassindriyaṃ hoti.

418. Katamo tasmim samaye doso hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye doso dussanā dussittattam vyāpatti vyāpajjanā virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍittam asuro po anattamanatā cittassa—ayaṃ tasmim samaye doso hoti.

419. Katamo tasmim samaye vyāpādo hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye doso . . . pe . . . cittassa, ayaṃ tasmim samaye vyāpādo hoti . . . pe . . . ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi patīccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā akusalā.

Tasmim kho pana samaye cattāro khandhā honti dvāyatanāni honti, dve dhātuyo honti, tayo āhārā honti, pañcindriyāni honti, caturaṅgikam jhānaṃ hoti, tivāṅgiko maggo hoti cattāri balāni honti, dve hetū honti, eko phasso hoti . . . pe . . . ekam dhammāyatanam hoti, ekā dhammadhātu hoti—ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi patīccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā akusalā.

420. Katamo tasmim samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti ?

Phasso, cetanā, vitakko, vicāro, cittass' ekaggatā, viriyindriyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ, jīvitindriyaṃ, micchāsankappo,

micchāvâyâmo, micchâsamâdhi, viriyabalaṃ, samâdhibalaṃ, ahirikabalaṃ anottappabalaṃ, doso, moho, vyâpâdo, ahirikaṃ, anottappaṃ, samatho, paggâho, avikkhepo, ye vâ pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannâ arûpino dhammâ—  
 ðapetvâ vedanâkkhandhaṃ, ðapetvâ saññâkkhandhaṃ, ðapetvâ viññâṇakkhandhaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim samaye saṅkhâ-  
 rakkhandho hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammâ akusalâ.

421. Katame dhammâ akusalâ ?

Yasmim samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti domanassa-  
 sahaḡataṃ paṭiḡhasampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhârena rūpârammaṇaṃ  
 vâ . . . pe . . . dhammârammaṇaṃ vâ . . . pe . . . yaṃ  
 yaṃ vâ panârabbha: tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .  
 avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammâ akusalâ.

422. Katame dhammâ akusalâ ?

Yasmim samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhâ-  
 sahaḡataṃ vicikicchâsampayuttaṃ rūpârammaṇaṃ vâ, saddâ-  
 rammaṇaṃ vâ, gandhârammaṇaṃ vâ, rasârammaṇaṃ vâ,  
 phoṭṭhabbârammaṇaṃ vâ, dhammârammaṇaṃ vâ yaṃ yaṃ  
 vâ panârabbha: tasmim samaye phasso hoti, vedanâ hoti,  
 saññâ hoti, cetanâ hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicâro  
 hoti, upekkhâ hoti, cittass' ekaggaṭâ hoti, viriyindriyaṃ hoti,  
 manindriyaṃ hoti, upekkhindriyaṃ hoti, jivitindriyaṃ hoti,  
 micchâsaṅkappo hoti, micchâvâyâmo hoti, viriyabalaṃ hoti,  
 akirikabalaṃ hoti, anottappabalaṃ hoti, vicikicchâ hoti,  
 moho hoti, ahirikaṃ hoti, anottappaṃ hoti, paggâho hoti;  
 ye vâ pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannâ  
 arûpino dhammâ—ime dhammâ akusalâ.

423. Katamo tasmim samaye phasso hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye phasso phusanâ . . . pe . . . ayaṃ  
 tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .

424. Katamâ tasmim samaye cittass' ekaggaṭâ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . ayaṃ tasmim  
 samaye cittass' ekaggaṭâ hoti . . . pe . . .

425. Katamâ tasmim samaye vicikicchâ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim samaye kaṅkhâ kaṅkhâyanâ kaṅkhâyitattaṃ  
 vimati vicikicchâ dvelhakaṃ dvedhâpatho samsayo anekam-  
 sagâho âsappanâ parisappanâ apariyogôhanâ thambhitattaṃ  
 cittassa mano<sup>v</sup>ilekho—ayaṃ tasmim samaye vicikicchâ hoti

. . . pe . . . ye vâ pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannâ arûpino dhammâ—ime dhammâ akusalâ. Tasmim kho pana samaye cattâro khandhâ honti, dvâyatanâni honti, dve dhâtuyo honti, tayo âhârâ honti, cattâri indriyâni honti, caturāngikam jhânam hoti, duvaṅgiko maggo hoti, tîni balâni honti, eko hetu hoti, eko phasso hoti . . . pe . . . ekam dhammâyatanaṃ hoti, ekâ dhammadhâtu hoti, ye vâ pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannâ arûpino dhammâ—ime dhammâ akusalâ.

426. Katamo tasmim samaye saṅkhârakkhandho hoti ?

Phasso cetanaṃ vitakko vicâro cittassekaggatâ viriyindriyaṃ jîvitindriyaṃ micchâsaṅkappo micchâvâyâmo viriyabalaṃ ahirikabalaṃ anottappabalaṃ vicikicchâ moho ahirikaṃ anottappaṃ paggâho—ye vâ pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannâ arûpino dhammâ—ṭhapetvâ vedanâkkhandhaṃ ṭhapetvâ saññâkkhandhaṃ ṭhapetvâ viññâna-kkhandhaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim samaye saṅkhârakkhandho hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammâ akusalâ.

427. Katame dhammâ akusalâ ?

Yasmim samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhâsahagataṃ uddhaccasampayuttaṃ rûpârammaṇaṃ vâ . . . pe . . . yam yam vâ panârabbha—tasmim samaye phasso hoti, vedanâ hoti, saññâ hoti, cetanaṃ hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicâro hoti, upekkhâ hoti, cittass' ekaggatâ hoti, viriyindriyaṃ hoti, samâdhindriyaṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, upekkhindriyaṃ hoti, jîvitindriyaṃ hoti, micchâsaṅkappo hoti, micchâvâyâmo hoti, micchâsamâdhi hoti, viriyabalaṃ hoti, samâdhibalaṃ hoti, ahirikabalaṃ hoti, anottappabalaṃ hoti, uddhaccaṃ hoti, moho hoti, ahirikaṃ hoti, anottappaṃ hoti, samatho hoti, paggâho hoti, ye vâ pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannâ arûpino dhammâ—ime dhammâ akusalâ.

428. Katamo tasmim samaye phasso hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye phasso phusanâ samphusanâ samphusittattam—ayaṃ tasmim samaye phasso hoti.

429. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye uddhaccaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim samaye cittassa uddhaccaṃ avûpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattam cittassa: idaṃ tasmim samaye uddhaccaṃ

hoti . . . pe . . . ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā akusalā. Tasmim kho pana samaye cattāro khandhā honti, dvāyatānāni hoti, dve dhātuyo honti, tayo āhārā honti, pañcindriyāni honti, caturaṅgikam jhānam hoti, tivaṅgiko maggo hoti, cattāri balāni honti, eko hetu hoti, eko phasso hoti . . . pe . . . ekam dhammāyatanam hoti, ekā dhammadhātu hoti : ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā akusalā.

430. Katamo tasmim samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti ?

Phasso cetanā vitakko vicāro cittass'ekaggatā viriyindriyam samādhindriyam jīvitindriyam micchāsankappo micchāvāyāmo micchāsamādhi viriyabalam samādhibalam ahirikabalam anottappabalam uddhaccam moho ahirikam anottappam samatho paggāho avikkhepo ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā ṭhapetvā vedanākkhandham ṭhapetvā saññākkhandham ṭhapetvā viññāṇakkhandham—ayam tasmim samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā akusalā.

Dvādasa akusalacittāni.

431. Katame dhammā avyākatā.

Yasmim samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammaṣṣa katattā upacittatā vipākam cakkhuviññāṇam uppannam hoti upekkhā-suhagatam rūpārammaṇam : tasmim samaye phasso hoti vedanā hoti saññā hoti cetanā hoti cittam hoti upekkhā hoti cittass'ekaggatā hoti manindriyam hoti upekkhindriyam hoti jīvitindriyam hoti : ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā avyākatā.

432. Katamo tasmim samaye phasso hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusittam—ayam tasmim samaye phasso hoti.

433. Katamā tasmim samaye vedanā hoti ?

Yā tasmim samaye tajjā cakkhuviññāṇadhātu samphassajam cetasikam neva sātām nāsātām cetosamphassajam adukkhamasukham vedayitam cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayam tasmim samaye vedanā hoti.

434. Katamā tasmim samaye saññā hoti ?

Yā tasmim samaye tadjjā cakkhuvīññāṇadhātu samphassajā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattam—ayaṃ tasmim samaye saññā hoti.

435. Katamā tasmim samaye cetanā hoti ?

Yā tasmim samaye tadjjā cakkhuvīññāṇadhātu samphassajā cetanā sañcetanā cetayitattam—ayaṃ tasmim samaye cetanā hoti.

436. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye cittaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim samaye cittaṃ mano mānasam hadayaṃ paṇḍaram mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho tadjjā cakkhuvīññāṇadhātu—idaṃ tasmim samaye cittaṃ hoti.

437. Katamā tasmim samaye upekkhā hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim samaye cetasiṃ neva sātamaṃ nāsātamaṃ ceto-samphassajaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ tasmim samaye upekkhā hoti.

438. Katamā tasmim samaye cittassekaggatā hoti ?

Yā tasmim samaye cittassa t̥hiti . . . pe . . . ayaṃ tasmim samaye cittassekaggatā hoti.

439. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye manindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim samaye cittaṃ mano mānasam hadayaṃ paṇḍaram mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho tadjjā cakkhuvīññāṇadhātu—idaṃ tasmim samaye manindriyaṃ hoti.

440. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye upekkhindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim samaye cetasiṃ . . . pe . . . vedanā—idaṃ tasmim samaye upekkhindriyaṃ hoti.

441. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye jīvitindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yo tesam arūpīnaṃ dhammānaṃ āyu t̥hiti yapaṇā yāpaṇā iriyaṇā vattanā pālanā jīvitaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ—idaṃ tasmim samaye jīvitindriyaṃ hoti. Ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā avyākata. Tasmim k̥ho pana samaye cattāro khandhā honti, dvāyatanaṇi honti, dve dhātuyo honti, tayo āhārā honti, t̥hindriyaṇi honti, eko phasso hoti . . . pe . . . ekā cakkhuvīññāṇadhātu hoti, ekaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ hoti,

ekā dhammadhātu hoti, ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā avyākatā . . . pe . . .

442. Katamo tasmim samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti ?

Phasso cetanā cittassekaggatā jīvitindriyaṃ : ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā ṭhapetvā vedanākkhandhaṃ, ṭhapetvā saññākkhandhaṃ ṭhapetvā viññānakkhandhaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

443. Katame dhammā avyākatā.

Yasmim samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sotaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti, upekkhāsahagataṃ saddārammaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ gandhārammaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhāviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ rasārammaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti sukhasahagataṃ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṃ : tasmim samaye phasso hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, sukhaṃ hoti, cittassekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, sukhindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti, ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā avyākatā.

444. Katamo tasmim samaye phasso hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusittatṭaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim samaye phasso hoti.

445. Katamā tasmim samaye vedanā hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim samaye tajjā kāyaviññāṇadhātu samphassajaṃ kāyikaṃ sātāṃ kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyasamphassajaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā—ayaṃ tasmim samaye vedanā hoti.

446. Katamā tasmim samaye saññā hoti ?

Yā tasmim samaye tajjā kāyaviññāṇadhātu samphassajā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattā—ayaṃ tasmim samaye saññā hoti.

447. Katamā tasmim samaye cetanā hoti ?

Yā tasmim samaye tajjā kāyaviññāṇadhātu samphassajā cetanā sañcetanā cetayitattā—ayaṃ tasmim samaye cetanā hoti.

448. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cittaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cittaṃ mano mānasam̐ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanam̐ manindriyam̐ viññāṇam̐ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā kāyaviññāṇadhātu—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cittaṃ hoti.

449. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye sukham̐ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye kāyikaṃ sātāṃ kāyikaṃ sukham̐ kāyasamphassajam̐ sātāṃ sukham̐ vedayitam̐ kāyasamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye sukham̐ hoti.

450. Katamā tasmim̐ samaye cittassekaggatā hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . ayam̐ tasmim̐ samaye cittassekaggatā hoti.

451. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye manindriyam̐ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cittaṃ . . . pe . . . |viññāṇadhātu—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye manindriyam̐ hoti.

452. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye sukhindriyam̐ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye kāyikaṃ sātāṃ . . . pe . . . sukhā vedanā—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye sukhindriyam̐ hoti.

453. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye jīvitindriyam̐ hoti ?

Yo tesam̐ arūpīnam̐ dhammānam̐ āyu ṭhiti yapanā yapanā iriyapā vattanā pālanā jīvitam̐ jīvitindriyam̐—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye jīvitindriyam̐ hoti—ye vā pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpīno dhammā—ime dhammā avyākātā.

Tasmim̐ kho pana samaye cattāro khandhā honti, dvāyatānāni honti, dve dhātuyo honti, tayo āhārā honti, tīṇindriyāni honti, eko phasso hoti . . . pe . . . ekā kāyaviññāṇadhātu hoti, ekaṃ dhammāyatanam̐ hoti, ekā dhammadhātu hoti—ye vā pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpīno dhammā—ime dhammā avyākātā . . . pe . . .

454. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti ?

Phasso cetanā cittassekaggatā jīvitindriyam̐—ye vā pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpīno dhammā—ṭhapetvā vedanākkhandham̐ ṭhapetvā saññākkhandham̐ ṭhapetvā viññāṇakkhandham̐: ayam̐ tasmim̐ samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākātā.

Kusalavipākāni pañcaviññāṇāni.

455. Katame dhammā avyākātā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manodhātu uppannā hoti upekkhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇārabha—tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, upekkhā hoti, cittassekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, upekkhindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti ; ye vā pana tasmiṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā avyākātā.

456. Katamo tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti ?

Yo tasmiṃ samaye phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusittattam—ayaṃ tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti.

457. Katamā tasmiṃ samaye vedanā hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmiṃ samaye tājā manodhātu samphassajaṃ cetasi-kam neva sātamaṃ nāsātamaṃ cetosamphassajaṃ adukkhamasukhamaṃ vedayitamaṃ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ tasmiṃ samaye vedanā hoti.

458. Katamā tasmiṃ samaye saññā hoti ?

Yā tasmiṃ samaye tājā manodhātu samphassajā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattam—ayaṃ tasmiṃ samaye saññā hoti.

459. Katamā tasmiṃ samaye cetanā hoti ?

Yā tasmiṃ samaye tājā manodhātu samphassajā cetanā sañcetanā cetayitattam—ayaṃ tasmiṃ samaye cetanā hoti.

460. Katamaṃ tasmiṃ samaye cittaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmiṃ samaye cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanamaṃ manindriyaṃ viññāṇamaṃ viññāṇakkhandho tājā manodhātu—idaṃ tasmiṃ samaye cittaṃ hoti.

461. Katamo tasmiṃ samaye vitakko hoti.

Yo tasmiṃ samaye takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā—ayaṃ tasmiṃ samaye vitakko hoti.

462. Katamo tasmiṃ samaye vicāro hoti ?

Yo tasmiṃ samaye cāro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro cittassa anusandhanatā anupekkhanatā—ayaṃ tamim samaye vicāro hoti.

463. Katamā tasmiṃ samaye upekkhā hoti ?



Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cetasikaṃ neva sâtaṃ nâsâtaṃ cetosamphassajam̐ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhâ vedanâ—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye upekkhâ hoti.

464. Katamâ tasmim̐ samaye cittass' ekaggatâ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim̐ samaye cittassa t̐hiti . . . pe (11) . . . ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cittass' ekaggatâ hoti.

465. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye manindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cittaṃ mano . . . pe (17) . . . tajaḍḍa manodhâtu—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye manindriyaṃ hoti.

466. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye upekkhindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cetasikaṃ neva sâtaṃ . . . pe (465) . . . adukkhamasukhâ vedanâ — idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye upekkhindriyaṃ hoti.

467. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye jîvitindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yo tesam̐ arûpînaṃ dhammânaṃ . . . pe (19) jîvitindriyaṃ—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye jîvitindriyaṃ hoti—ye vâ pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannâ arûpino dhammâ—ime dhammâ avyâkatâ. Tasmim̐ kho pana samaye cattâro khandhâ honti, dvâyatanâni honti, dve dhâtuyo honti, tayo âhârâ honti, t̐ndriyâni honti, eko phasso hoti . . . pe (58) . . . ekâ manodhâtu hoti, ekaṃ dhammâyatanam̐ hoti, ekâ dhammadhâtu hoti—ye vâ pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannâ arûpino dhammâ—ime dhammâ avyâkatâ . . . pe . . .

468. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye saṅkhârakkhandho hoti ?

Phasso cetanâ vitakko vicâro cittass' ekaggatâ jîvitindriyaṃ ye vâ pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannâ arûpino dhammâ—t̐hapetvâ vedanâkkhandham̐ t̐hapetvâ saññâkkhandham̐ t̐hapetvâ viññâṇakkhandham̐—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye saṅkhârakkhandho hoti—ime dhammâ avyâkatâ.

Kusalavipâkâ manodhâtu.

469. Katame dhammâ avyâkatâ ?

Yasmim̐ samaye kâmvâcarassa kusalassa kammassa katattâ upacitattâ vipâkâ manoviññâṇadhâtu uppannâ hoti somanassasahagatâ rûpârammaṇâ vâ . . . pe (147) . . . dhammâ-

rammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇārabhha—tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, pīti hoti, sukhaṃ hoti, cittass' ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti, ye vā pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā avyākata.

470. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti ?

Yo tasmim̐ samaye phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusittattā—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti.

471. Katamā tasmim̐ samaye vedanā hoti ?

Yā tasmim̐ samaye tājā manoviññāṇadhātu samphassajaṃ cetasikaṃ sātā cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassajaṃ sātā sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye vedanā hoti.

472. Katamā tasmim̐ samaye saññā hoti ?

Yā tasmim̐ samaye tājā manoviññāṇadhātu samphassajā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattā—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye saññā hoti.

473. Katamā tasmim̐ samaye cetanā hoti ?

Yā tasmim̐ samaye tājā manoviññāṇadhātu samphassajā cetanā sañcetanā cetayitattā—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cetanā hoti.

474. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cittaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cittaṃ mano mānaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanā manindriyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhanda tājā manoviññāṇadhātu—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cittaṃ hoti.

475. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye vitakko hoti ?

Yo tasmim̐ samaye takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā vyapanā cetaso abhiniropanā—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye takko hoti.

476. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye vicāro hoti ?

Yo tasmim̐ samaye cāro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro cittassa anusandhanatā anupekkhanatā—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye vicāro hoti.

477. Katamā tasmim̐ samaye pīti hoti ?

Yā tasmim̐ samaye pīti pāmojjaṃ āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti odagyaṃ attamanatā cittassa—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye pīti hoti.

478. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye sukhaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cetasikaṃ sâtaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cotosamphassaṃ sâtaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cotosamphassajā sâtaṃ sukhâ vedanâ : idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye sukhaṃ hoti.

479. Katamâ tasmim̐ samaye cittass' ekaggatâ hoti ?

Yâ tasmim̐ samaye cittassa t̐hiti . . . pe (11) . . . ayam̐ tasmim̐ samaye cittass' ekaggatâ hoti.

480. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye manindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cittaṃ mano mânasaṃ . . . pe (17) . . . viññâṇadhâtu idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye manindriyaṃ hoti.

481. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye somanassindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cetasikaṃ sâtaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cotosamphassaṃ sâtaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cotosamphassajā sâtaṃ sukhâ vedanâ —idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye somanassindriyaṃ hoti.

482. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye jîvitindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yo tasmim̐ samaye arûpinaṃ dhammânaṃ âyu t̐hiti yapaṇâ . . . pe . . . jîvitindriyaṃ idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye jîvitindriyaṃ hoti : ye vâ pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭicca-samuppannâ arûpino dhammâ—ime dhammâ avyâkatâ.

Tasmim̐ kho pana samaye cattâro khandhâ honti dvâyatanâni honti dve dhâtuyo honti, tayo âhârâ honti, t̐ṇindriyâni honti, eko phasso hoti . . . pe (58) . . . ekâ manoviññâṇadhâtu hoti, ekaṃ dhammâyataṇaṃ hoti, ekâ dhammadhâtu hoti, ye vâ pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannâ arûpino dhammâ—ime dhammâ avyâkatâ.

483. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye saṅkhârakkhandho hoti ?

Phasso cetanâ vitakko vicâro p̐ti cittass' ekaggatâ jîvitindriyaṃ, ye vâ pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭicca-samuppannâ arûpino dhammâ t̐hapetvâ vedanâkkhandhaṃ t̐hapetvâ saññâkkhandhaṃ t̐hapetvâ viññâṇakkhandhaṃ—ayam̐ tasmim̐ samaye saṅkhârakkhandho hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammâ avyâkatâ.

Kusalavipâkâ somanassasahagatâ manoviññâṇadhâtu.

484. Katame dhammâ avyâkatâ ?

Yasmim̐ samaye kâmvâcarassa kusalassa kamma

katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekkhāsaḥagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇārabbha: tasmim samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, upekkhā hoti, cittass' ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, upekkhindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti: ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā avyākata.

485. Katamo tasmim samaye phasso hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusittattam—ayaṃ tasmim samaye phasso hoti.

486. Katamā tasmim samaye vedanā hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim samaye tājā manoviññāṇadhātu . . . pe . . . adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ tasmim samaye vedanā hoti.

487. Katamā tasmim samaye saññā hoti ?

Yā tasmim samaye tājā manoviññāṇadhātu . . . pe . . . sañjānitattam—ayaṃ tasmim samaye saññā hoti.

488. Katamā tasmim samaye cetanā hoti ?

Yā tasmim samaye tājā manoviññāṇadhātu . . . pe . . . cetayitattam—ayaṃ tasmim samaye cetanā hoti.

489. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye cittaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim samaye cittaṃ mano mānasam hadayaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇadhātu—idaṃ tasmim samaye cittaṃ hoti.

490. Katamo tasmim samaye vitakko hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye takko . . . pe . . . abhiniropanā—ayaṃ tasmim samaye vitakko hoti.

491. Katamo tasmim samaye vicāro hoti ?

Yā tasmim samaye cāro . . . pe . . . anupekkhanatā—ayaṃ tasmim samaye vicāro hoti.

492. Katamā tasmim samaye upekkhā hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim samaye cetasikaṃ neva sāttaṃ . . . pe . . . adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ tasmim samaye upekkhā hoti.

493. Katamā tasmim samaye cittass' ekaggatā hoti ?

Yā tasmim samaye cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . ayaṃ tasmim samaye cittass' ekaggatā hoti.

494. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye manindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim samaye cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . .  
viññāṇadhātu—idaṃ tasmim samaye manindriyaṃ hoti.

495. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye upekkhindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yā tasmim samaye cetasikaṃ neva sātāṃ . . . pe . . .  
adukkhamasukhā vedanā—idaṃ tasmim samaye upekkhindriyaṃ hoti.

496. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye jīvitindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yo tesāṃ arūpīnaṃ dhammānaṃ āyu ṭhiti yapaṇā . . . pe . . .  
. . . jīvitindriyaṃ—idaṃ tasmim samaye jīvitindriyaṃ hoti—  
ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā  
arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā avyākata.

Tasmim kho pana samaye cattāro khandhā honti, dvāya-  
tanāni honti, dve dhātuyo honti, tayo āhārā honti, tīṇindri-  
yāni honti, eko phasso hoti . . . pe . . . ekā manoviññāṇa-  
dhātu hoti ekaṃ dhammāyatanāṃ hoti ekā dhammadhātu  
hoti—ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭicca-  
samuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā avyākata.

497. Katamo tasmim samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti ?

Phasso cetanā vitakko vicāro cittass' ekaggatā jīvitindriyaṃ  
ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā  
arūpino dhammā, ṭhapetvā vedanākkhandhaṃ ṭhapetvā saññā-  
kkhandhaṃ ṭhapetvā viññāṇakkhandhaṃ—ayaṃ tasmim  
samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā  
avyākata.

Kusalavipākā upekkhāsahagatā manoviññāṇadhātu.

498. Katame dhammā avyākata.

Yasmim samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā  
upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti somanassa-  
sahagatā nāṇasampayuttā . . . pe . . . somanassasahagatā  
nāṇasampayuttā sasāṅkhārena . . . pe . . . somanassasaha-  
gatā nāṇavippayuttā . . . pe . . . somanassasahagatā nāṇa-  
vippayuttā sasāṅkhārena . . . pe . . . upekkhāsahagatā  
nāṇasampayuttā . . . pe . . . upekkhāsahagatā nāṇasam-  
payuttā sasāṅkhārena . . . pe . . . upekkhāsahagatā nāṇa-  
vippayuttā . . . pe . . . upekkhāsahagatā nāṇavippayuttā

sasaṅkhārena rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . : dhammārammaṇā vā—yaṃ yaṃ vāpanārabba—tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

Alobho avyākatamūlaṃ . . . pe . . . adoso avyākatamūlaṃ . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

Atṭha mahāvipākā.

499. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim̐ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati pathavīkasiṇaṃ tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā—tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammaṣṣa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati pathavīkasiṇaṃ—tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

500. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim̐ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vitakka-vicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati pathavīkasiṇaṃ—tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā : tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammaṣṣa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati pathavīkasiṇaṃ—tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

Rūpāvacaravipākā.

501. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim̐ samaye arūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti sabbaso rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamāññānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ākāśānañcāyatanaṣṣaḥagataṃ

sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā . . . pe . . . tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā sabbaso rūpasaññānam samatikkamā paṭighasaññānam atthaṅgamānānattasaññānam amanasikārā ākāsānañcāyatanasaññāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

502. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye arūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti sabbaso ākāsānañcāyatanam samatikkamā viññāṇañcāyatanasaññāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā . . . pe . . . tass' eva arūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākam sabbaso ākāsānañcāyatanam samatikkamā viññāṇañcāyatanasaññāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

503. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye arūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanam samatikkamā ākiñcaññāyatanasaññāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā : tass' eva arūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākam sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanam samatikkamā ākiñcaññāyatanasaññāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

504. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye arūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamā neva saññāyatanasahagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catuttham jhānam upasam-

pajja viharati: tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā: tass' eva arûpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākam sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamā—neva saññānāsaññāyatanasahagatam sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

### Arûpāvacaravipākā.

505. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram jhānam bhāveti niyyānikam apacayagāmim ditthigatānam pahānāya paṭhamāya bhummiyāpattiyā vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā: tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākam vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭidam dandhābhiññam suññatam—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . aññindriyam hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

506. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram jhānam bhāveti niyyānikam apacayagāmim ditthigatānam pahānāya paṭhamāya bhummiyāpattiyā vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā: tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākam vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam animittam—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . aññindriyam hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

507. Katame dhammā avyākatā.

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram jhānam bhāveti niyyānikam apacayagāmim ditthigatānam pahānāya paṭhamāya bhummi-



yāpattiyā vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . paññindriyam hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā : tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākam vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam appanīhitam tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . aññindriyam hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

508. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram jhānam bhāveti niyyānikam apacayagāmiṃ ditṭhigatānam pahānāya paṭhamāya bhummīyāpattiyā vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . tatiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . catuttham jhānam . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam . . . pe pañcamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam ti kusalam . . . pe . . . dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam suññatan ti vipāko . . . pe . . . dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam ti kusalam . . . pe . . . dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam animittan ti vipāko . . . pe . . . dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam ti kusalam . . . pe . . . dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam appanīhitan ti vipāko—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

509. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram jhānam bhāveti niyyānikam apacayagāmiṃ ditṭhigatānam pahānāya paṭhamāya bhummīyāpattiyā vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam . . . pe . . . duttiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . tatiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . catuttham jhānam . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam . . . pe . . . pañcamam jhānam upasampajja viharati sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam ti kusalam . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam suññatan ti vipāko . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam ti kusalam . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadam

khippābhiññaṃ animittan ti vipāko . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭi-  
padam khippābhiññaṃ ti kusalam . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭi-  
padam khippābhiññaṃ appaṇihitan ti vipāko—tasmim samaye  
phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime  
dhammā avyākatā.

### Suddhika-paṭipadā.

#### 510. Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram jhānam bhāveti niyyānikam  
apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānam pahānāya paṭhamāya bhum-  
miyāpattiyā vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhā-  
nam upasampajja viharati suññatam—tasmim samaye phasso  
hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā  
kusalā: tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā  
bhāvitattā vipākam vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭha-  
mam jhānam upasampajja viharati suññatam—tasmim samaye  
phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime  
dhammā avyākatā.

#### 511. Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram jhānam bhāveti niyyānikam  
apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānam pahānāya paṭhamāya bhum-  
miyāpattiyā vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhā-  
nam upasampajja viharati suññatam—tasmim samaye phasso  
hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā  
kusalā—tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā  
bhāvitattā vipākam vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭha-  
mam jhānam upasampajja viharati animittam—tasmim  
samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe  
. . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

#### 512. Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram jhānam bhāveti niyyānikam  
apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānam pahānāya paṭhamāya bhum-  
miyāpattiyā vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhā-  
nam upasampajja viharati suññatam—tasmim samaye phasso  
hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā  
kusalā—tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā  
bhāvitattā vipākam vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭha-

maṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati appaṇihitaṃ—tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

513. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim̐ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhummiyāpattiyā vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati suññataṃ ti kusalaṃ . . . pe . . . suññataṃ ti vipāko . . . pe . . . suññataṃ ti kusalaṃ . . . pe . . . animittaṃ ti vipāko . . . pe . . . suññataṃ ti kusalaṃ . . . pe . . . appaṇihitaṃ ti vipāko—tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

Suddhikasūññataṃ.

514. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim̐ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhummīyāpattiyā vicicca kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ : tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā : tass' eva lokuttarassa [kusalassa] jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicca kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ—tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

515. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim̐ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhummīyāpattiyā vicicca kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ : tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā : tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ

vivicceva kâmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhânam upasampajja viharati dukkhâpaṭipadam dandhâbhiññam animittam : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammâ avyâkatâ.

516. Katame dhammâ avyâkatâ ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram jhânam bhâveti niyyânikam apacayagâmiṃ diṭṭhigatânam pahânâya paṭhamâya bhummîyâpattiyâ vivicceva kâmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhânam upasampajja viharati dukkhâpaṭipadam dandhâbhiññam suññatam — tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammâ kusalâ : tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhânassa katattâ bhâvitattâ vipâkam vivicceva kâmehi paṭhamam jhânam upasampajja viharati dukkhâpaṭipadam dandhâbhiññam appanîhitam — tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammâ avyâkatâ.

517. Katame dhammâ avyâkatâ ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram jhânam bhâveti niyyânikam apacayagâmiṃ diṭṭhigatânam pahânâya paṭhamâya bhummîyâpattiyâ vitakkavicârânam vûpasamâ . . . pe . . . dutiyam jhânam . . . pe . . . tatiyam jhânam . . . pe . . . catuttham jhânam . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhânam . . . pe . . . pañcamam jhânam upasampajja viharati dukkhâpaṭipadam dandhâbhiññam suññatan ti kusalam . . . pe . . . dukkhâpaṭipadam dandhâbhiññam suññatan ti vipâko . . . pe . . . dukkhâpaṭipadam dandhâbhiññam suññatan ti kusalam . . . pe . . . dukkhâpaṭipadam dandhâbhiññam animittan ti vipâko . . . pe . . . dukkhâpaṭipadam dandhâbhiññam suññatan ti kusalam . . . pe . . . dukkhâpaṭipadam dandhâbhiññam appanîhitan ti vipâko—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammâ avyâkatâ.

518. Katame dhammâ avyâkatâ ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram jhânam bhâveti niyyânikam apacayagâmiṃ diṭṭhigatânam pahânâya paṭhamâya bhummîyâpattiyâ vivicceva kâmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhânam upasampajja viharati dukkhâpaṭipadam khippâbhiññam suññatam . . . pe . . . sukhâpaṭipadam dandhâbhiññam suññatam . . . pe . . . sukhâpaṭipadam khippâbhiññam

suññataṃ . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati sukhāpaṭipadaṃ khippābhiññaṃ suññatan ti kusalaṃ . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadaṃ khippābhiññaṃ suññatan ti vipāko . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadaṃ khippābhiññaṃ suññatan ti kusalaṃ . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadaṃ khippābhiññaṃ animittan ti vipāko . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadaṃ khippābhiññaṃ suññatan ti kusalaṃ . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadaṃ khippābhiññaṃ appaṇihitan ti vipāko : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti—ime dhammā avyākatā.

### Suññāpaṭipadā.

519. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ ditṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhummīyāpattiyā vicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati appaṇihitaṃ—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā : tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati appaṇihitaṃ—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

520. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ ditṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhummīyāpattiyā vicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati appaṇihitaṃ—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā : tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati animittaṃ—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti—ime dhammā avyākatā.

521. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram jhānam bhāveti niyyānikam apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhummīyāpattiyā vīciveva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati appaṇihitaṃ : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā : tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākam vīciveva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati suññataṃ — tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

522. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram jhānam bhāveti niyyānikam apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhummīyāpattiyā vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . tatiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . catuttham jhānam . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam . . . pe . . . pañcamam jhānam upasampajja viharati appaṇihitaṃ ti kusalam . . . pe . . . appaṇihitaṃ ti vipāko . . . pe . . . appaṇihitaṃ ti kusalam . . . pe . . . animittaṃ ti vipāko . . . pe . . . appaṇihitaṃ ti kusalam . . . pe . . . suññataṃ ti vipāko—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

Suddhika-appaṇihitaṃ.

523. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye . . . pe . . . pattiyā vīciveva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ appaṇihitaṃ—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti—ime dhammā kusalā—tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākam vīciveva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ appaṇihitaṃ—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

524. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye . . . pe . . . pattiyā vīciveva kāmehi

... pe ... paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam appaṇihitam—tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti ... pe ... avikkhepo hoti ... pe ... ime dhammā kusalā : tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākam vicceva kāmehi ... pe ... paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam animittam—tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti ... pe ... avikkhepo hoti ... pe ... ime dhammā avyākatā.

525. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṃ ... pe ... pattiya vicceva kāmehi ... pe ... paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam appaṇihitam : tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti ... pe ... avikkhepo hoti ... pe ... ime dhammā kusalā : tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākam vicceva kāmehi ... pe ... paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam suññatam—tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti ... pe ... avikkhepo hoti ... pe ... ime dhammā avyākatā.

526. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye ... pe ... pattiya vicceva kāmehi ... pe ... dutiyam jhānam ... pe ... tatiyam jhānam ... pe ... catuttham jhānam ... pe ... paṭhamam jhānam ... pe ... pañcamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam appaṇihitan ti kusalam ... pe ... dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam appaṇihitan ti vipāko ... pe ... dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam appaṇihitan ti kusalam ... pe ... dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam appaṇihitan ti vipāko ... pe ... dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam appaṇihitan ti kusalam ... pe ... dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam ti vipāko—tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti ... pe ... avikkhepo hoti ... pe ... ime dhammā avyākatā.

527. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye ... pe ... pattiya vicceva kāmehi ... pe ... paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam appaṇihitam ... pe ... sukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam appaṇihitam ... pe ... sukkhā-

paṭipadam khippābhiññam appaṇihitam . . . pe . . . dutiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . tatiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . catuttham jhānam . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam . . . pe . . . pañcamam jhānam upasampajja viharati sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam appaṇihitan ti kusalam . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam appaṇihitan ti vipāko . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam appaṇihitan ti kusalam . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam appaṇihitan ti nimittan ti vipāko . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam appaṇihitan ti kusalam . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam appaṇihitan ti vipāko—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

### Appaṇihitapaṭipadā.

528. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram maggam bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaram satipaṭṭhānam bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaram sammappadhānam bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaram iddhippādam bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaram indriyam bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaram balaṃ bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaram bojjaṅgam bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaram saccam bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaram samatham bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaram dhammam bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaram khandham bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaram āyatanam bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaram dhātuṃ bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaram āhāram bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaram phassam bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaram vedanam bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaram saññam bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaram cetanam bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaram cittam bhāveti niyyānikam apacayagāmim ditṭhigātānam pahānāya paṭhamāya bhummiyāpattiyā vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti—ime dhammā kusalā : tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa cittassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākam vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam suññatam . . . pe . . .



animittam . . . pe . . . appanīhitam tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

Vīsati mahānayā.

529. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram jhānam bhāveti niyyānikam . . . pe . . . pattiyā vīciveva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam chandāhipateyyam: tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā: tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākam vīciveva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam suññatam chandāhipateyyam — tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

530. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram jhānam bhāveti niyyānikam . . . pe . . . pattiyā vīciveva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam chandāhipateyyam: tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā—tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākam vīciveva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam appanimittam chandāhipateyyam—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

531. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram . . . pe . . . pattiyā vīciveva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam chandāhipateyyam: tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā—tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākam vīciveva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam appanīhitam chandā-

dhipateyyaṃ—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .  
avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

532. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaraṃ . . . pe . . . pattiyā vitakka-  
vicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe  
. . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . .  
pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ  
upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ  
chandādhipateyyaṃ ti kusalaṃ . . . pe . . . dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ  
dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ chandādhipateyyaṃ ti vipāko . . .  
pe . . . dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ chandādhipateyyaṃ  
ti kusalaṃ . . . pe . . . dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ  
animittaṃ chandādhipateyyaṃ ti vipāko . . . pe . . . dukkhā-  
paṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ chandādhipateyyaṃ ti kusalaṃ  
. . . pe . . . dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ appaṇihitaṃ  
chandādhipateyyaṃ ti vipāko—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . .  
pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

533. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaraṃ . . . pe . . . pattiyā vicicca  
kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati  
dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ khippābhiññaṃ chandādhipateyyaṃ . . .  
pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ chandādhipateyyaṃ  
. . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadaṃ khippābhiññaṃ chandādhipa-  
teyyaṃ . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ  
jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭha-  
maṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja  
viharati sukhāpaṭipadaṃ khippābhiññaṃ chandādhipateyyaṃ  
ti kusalaṃ . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadaṃ khippābhiññaṃ  
suññataṃ chandādhipateyyaṃ ti vipāko . . . pe . . . sukhā-  
paṭipadaṃ khippābhiññaṃ chandādhipateyyaṃ ti kusalaṃ  
. . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadaṃ khippābhiññaṃ animittaṃ  
chandādhipateyyaṃ ti vipāko . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadaṃ  
khippābhiññaṃ chandādhipateyyaṃ ti kusalaṃ . . . pe . . .  
sukhāpaṭipadaṃ khippābhiññaṃ appaṇihitaṃ chandādhipa-  
teyyaṃ ti vipāko—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .  
avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

Chandādhipateyyaṃ suddhikapaṭipadā.

534. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye . . . pe . . . pattiyā vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati suññatam chandādhipeyyam—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā—tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākam vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati suññatam chandādhipeyyam—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

535. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye . . . pe . . . pattiyā vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati suññatam chandādhipeyyam : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā—tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākam vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati animittam chandādhipeyyam—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

536. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye . . . pe . . . pattiyā vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati suññatam chandādhipeyyam—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā : tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākam vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati appanīhitam chandādhipeyyam—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti—ime dhammā avyākatā.

537. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram . . . pe . . . pattiyā vitakka-vicārānam vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . tatiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . catuttham jhānam . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam . . . pe . . . pañcamam jhānam upasampajja viharati suññatam chandādhipeyyam ti kusalam . . . pe . . . suññatam chandādhipeyyam ti vipāko . . . pe . . . suññatam chandādhipeyyam ti kusalam . . . pe . . . ani-

mittaṃ chandādhipateyyaṃ ti vipāko . . . pe . . . suññataṃ chandādhipateyyaṃ ti kusalaṃ . . . pe . . . appaṇihitaṃ chandādhipateyyaṃ ti vipāko—tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

Chandādhipateyyaṃ suddhikasūññatā.

538. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim̐ samaye lokuttaraṃ . . . pe . . . pattiyaṃ viciṇṇeva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam̐ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ chandādhipateyyaṃ—tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā : tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ viciṇṇeva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam̐ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ chandādhipateyyaṃ—tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

539. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim̐ samaye lokuttaraṃ . . . pe . . . pattiyaṃ viciṇṇeva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam̐ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ chandādhipateyyaṃ—tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā—tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ viciṇṇeva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam̐ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ chandādhipateyyaṃ : tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

540. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim̐ samaye . . . pe . . . pattiyaṃ viciṇṇeva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam̐ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ chandādhipateyyaṃ—tasmim̐ samaye lokuttaro phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti—ime dhammā kusalā : tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ viciṇṇeva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam̐ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ appaṇihitaṃ chandādhipateyyaṃ—

tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . .  
pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

541. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram jhānam . . . pe . . . pattiyā  
vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyam jhānam  
. . . pe . . . tatiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . catuttham jhānam  
. . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam . . . pe . . . pañcamam jhā-  
nam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam  
suññatam chandādhipeyyam ti kusalam . . . pe . . . dukkhā-  
paṭipadam dandhābhiññam suññatam chandādhipeyyam ti  
vipāko . . . pe . . . dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam suñ-  
ñatam chandādhipeyyam ti kusalam . . . pe . . . dukkhā-  
paṭipadam dandhābhiññam animittam chandādhipeyyam ti  
vipāko . . . pe . . . dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam suñ-  
ñatam chandādhipeyyam ti kusalam . . . pe . . . dukkhā-  
paṭipadam dandhābhiññam appanīhitam chandādhipeyyam  
ti vipāko—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo  
hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

542. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram . . . pe . . . pattiyā vīviceva  
kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viha-  
rati dukkhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam suññatam chandā-  
dhipeyyam . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam  
suññatam chandādhipeyyam . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadam  
khippābhiññam suññatam chandādhipeyyam . . . pe . . . duti-  
yam jhānam . . . pe . . . tatiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . catuttham  
jhānam . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam . . . pe . . . pañ-  
camam jhānam upasampajja viharati sukhāpaṭipadam khippā-  
bhiññam suññatam chandādhipeyyam ti kusalam . . . pe  
sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam suññatam chandādhipe-  
teyyam ti vipāko . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiñ-  
ñam suññatam chandādhipeyyam ti kusalam . . . pe . . .  
sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam animittam chandādhipe-  
teyyam ti vipāko . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiñ-  
ñam suññatam chandādhipeyyam ti kusalam . . . pe . . .  
sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam appanīhitam chandādhipe-  
teyyam ti vipāko—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .  
avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

## 543. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram . . . pe . . . pattiyā vicicca kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati appaṇihitam chandādhigateyyam—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā—tass'eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākam vicicca kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati appaṇihitam chandādhigateyyam : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

## 544. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram jhānam . . . pe . . . pattiyā vicicca kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati appaṇihitam chandādhigateyyam : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā : tass'eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākam vicicca kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati animittam chandādhigateyyam : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

## 545. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram . . . pe . . . pattiyā vicicca kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati appaṇihitam chandādhigateyyam—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā : tass'eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākam vicicca kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati suññatam chandādhigateyyam—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

## 546. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram . . . pe . . . pattiyā vitakka-vicārānam vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . tatiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . catuttham jhānam . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam . . . pe : : : pañcamam jhānam upasampajja viharati appaṇihitam chandādhigateyyam ti kusalam . . . pe . . . appaṇihitam chandādhigateyyam ti vipāko . . . pe . . . appaṇihitam chandādhigateyyam ti

kusalaṃ . . . pe . . . animittaṃ chandādhīpateyyaṃ ti vipāko . . . pe . . . appaṇihitaṃ chandādhīpateyyaṃ ti kusalaṃ . . . pe . . . suññataṃ chandādhīpateyyaṃ ti vipāko : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo koti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

547. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . pattiyā vīciveva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ appaṇihitaṃ chandādhīpateyyaṃ—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā ; tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vīciveva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ appaṇihitaṃ chandādhīpateyyaṃ—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

548. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . pattiyā vīciveva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ appaṇihitaṃ chandādhīpateyyaṃ—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā—tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vīciveva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ animittaṃ chandādhīpateyyaṃ—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

549. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . pattiyā vīciveva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ appaṇihitaṃ chandādhīpateyyaṃ—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti—ime dhammā kusalā—tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vīciveva kāmehi paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ chandādhīpa-

teyyam : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

550. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram jhānam . . . pe . . . pattiyā vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . tatiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . catuttham jhānam . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam . . . pe . . . pañcamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam appaṇihitam chandādhigateyyan ti kusalam . . . pe . . . dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam appaṇihitam chandādhigateyyan ti vipāko . . . pe . . . dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam appaṇihitam chandādhigateyyan ti kusalam . . . pe . . . dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam animittam chandādhigateyyan ti vipāko . . . pe . . . dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam appaṇihitam chandādhigateyyan ti kusalam . . . pe . . . dukkhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam suññatam chandādhigateyyan ti vipāko : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

551. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye lokuttaram jhānam bhāveti . . . pe . . . pattiyā vīcicca kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam appaṇihitam chandādhigateyyam . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadam dandhābhiññam appaṇihitam chandādhigateyyam . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam appaṇihitam chandādhigateyyam . . . pe . . . dutiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . tatiyam jhānam . . . pe . . . catuttham jhānam . . . pe . . . paṭhamam jhānam . . . pe . . . pañcamam jhānam upasampajja viharati sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam appaṇihitam chandādhigateyyan ti kusalam . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam appaṇihitam chandādhigateyyan ti vipāko . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam appaṇihitam chandādhigateyyan ti kusalam . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam animittam chandādhigateyyan ti vipāko . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam appaṇihitam chandādhigateyyan ti kusalam . . . pe . . . sukhāpaṭipadam khippābhiññam suññatam chandādhigateyyan ti vipāko—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . .



pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

552. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ maggaṃ bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaraṃ satipaṭṭhānaṃ bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaraṃ sammappadhānaṃ bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaraṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaraṃ indriyaṃ bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaraṃ balaṃ bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaraṃ bojjaṅgaṃ bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaraṃ saccaṃ bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaraṃ samathaṃ bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaraṃ dhammaṃ bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaraṃ khandhaṃ bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaraṃ āyatanāṃ bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaraṃ dhātum bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaraṃ āhāraṃ bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaraṃ phassaṃ bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaraṃ vedanaṃ bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaraṃ saññaṃ bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaraṃ cetanaṃ bhāveti . . . pe . . . lokuttaraṃ cittaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmim ditṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhummiyāpattiyā vīviceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ chandāhipateyyaṃ—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā kusalā—tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vīviceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ . . . pe . . . animittaṃ . . . pe . . . appaṇihitaṃ chandāhipateyyaṃ . . . pe . . . viriyāhipateyyaṃ . . . pe . . . cittāhipateyyaṃ . . . pe . . . vimamsāhipateyyaṃ—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

Paṭhamamaggavipāko.

553. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmim kāmarāḡavyāpādānaṃ patanubhāvāya dutiyāya bhummiyāpattiyā vīviceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . vimamsāhipateyyaṃ : tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . kāmarāḡavyā-

pādānaṃ anavasesappahānāya tatiyāya bhūmmiyāpattiyā . . .  
 pe . . . rūparāga-arūparāgaṃ māna-uddhacca-avijjāya anavase-  
 sappahānāya catutthāya bhūmmiyāpattiyā vicicceva kāmehi  
 . . . pe . . . paṭhamā jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhā-  
 paṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . .  
 pe . . . aññindriyaṃ hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti  
 . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā—tass' eva lokuttarassa  
 kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vicicceva kā-  
 mehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamā jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati  
 dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ — tasmim  
 samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . aññātāvindriyaṃ hoti . . .  
 pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ye vā pana tasmim  
 samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—  
 ime dhammā avyākatā.

554. Katamo tasmim samaye phasso hoti ?

Yo tasmim samaye phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusi-  
 tattam—ayaṃ tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .

555. Katamaṃ tasmim samaye aññātāvindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yā tesam aññātāvinaṃ dhammānaṃ aññā paññā pajānaṃ  
 vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo sallakkhaṇā upalakkhaṇā  
 paccupalakkhaṇā paṇḍiccam kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhavyā  
 cintā upaparikkhā bhūri medhā pariṇāyikā vipassanā sampa-  
 jaññaṃ patodo paññā paññindriyaṃ paññābalaṃ paññā-  
 satthaṃ paññāpāsādo paññā-āloko paññā-obhāso paññā-  
 pajjoto paññāratanaṃ amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi  
 dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpan-  
 naṃ, idaṃ tasmim samaye aññātāvindriyaṃ hoti . . . pe . . .  
 avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe  
 pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā  
 avyākatā.

Lokuttaravipāko.

556. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā  
 vipākaṃ cakkhuviññānaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsaha-  
 gataṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . sotaviññānaṃ uppannaṃ  
 hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ saddārammaṇaṃ . . . pe . . .  
 ghānaviññānaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ gandhā-

rammaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhāviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ rasārammaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti dukkhāsahagataṃ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṃ—tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti vedanā hoti saññā hoti cetanā hoti cittaṃ hoti dukkhaṃ hoti cittass' ekaggatā hoti manindriyaṃ hoti, dukkhindriyaṃ hoti jīvitindriyaṃ hoti . . . pe . . . ye vā pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā avyākātā.

557. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti ?

Yo tasmim̐ samaye phasso . . . pe . . . ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti.

558. Katamā tasmim̐ samaye vedanā hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye tadjā kāyaviññāṇadhātu samphassa-jaṃ kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyasamphassa-jaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassa-jaṃ asātaṃ dukkhā vedanā—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye vedanā hoti.

559. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye dukkhaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyasamphassa-jaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassa-jaṃ asātaṃ dukkhā vedanā—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye dukkhaṃ hoti.

560. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye dukkhindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yaṃ tasmim̐ samaye kāyikaṃ . . . pe . . . dukkhā vedanā—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye dukkhindriyaṃ hoti . . . pe . . . ye vā pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā avyākātā.

Tasmim̐ kho pana samaye cattāro khandhā honti, dvāyatānāni honti, dve dhātuyo honti, tayo āhārā honti, tīpindriyāni honti, eko phasso hoti . . . pe . . . ekā manoviññāṇadhātu hoti, ekaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ hoti, ekā dhammadhātu hoti—ye vā pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā avyākātā . . . pe . . .

561. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti ?

Phasso, cetanā vitakko vicāro cittass' ekaggatā, jīvitindriyaṃ ; ye vā pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ṭhapetvā vedanākkhandhaṃ, ṭhapetvā saññākkhandhaṃ, ṭhapetvā viññāṇakkhandhaṃ—

ayaṃ tasmim samaye saṅkhâra-kkhandho hoti . . . pe . . .  
ime dhammâ avyâkatâ . . . pe . . .

562. Katame dhammâ avyâkatâ ?

Yasmim samaye akusalassa kammassa katattâ upacitattâ vipâkâ manodhâtu uppannâ hoti upekkhâsahagatâ rūpârammaṇâ vâ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbârammaṇâ vâ—yaṃ yaṃ vâ panârabbha—tasmim samaye phasso hoti, vedanâ hoti, saññâ hoti, cetanâ hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicâro hoti, upekkhâ hoti, cittass' ekaggatâ hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, upekkhindriyaṃ hoti, jîvitindriyaṃ hoti ; ye vâ pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannâ arûpino dhammâ—ime dhammâ avyâkatâ . . . pe . . .

Tasmim kho pana samaye cattâro khandhâ honti, dvâyatanâni honti, dve dhâtuyo honti, tayo âhârâ honti, tîṇindriyâni honti, eko phasso hoti . . . pe . . . ekâ manodhâtu hoti, ekaṃ dhammâyatanam hoti, ekâ dhammadhâtu hoti—ye vâ pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannâ arûpino dhammâ—ime dhammâ avyâkatâ . . . pe . . .

563. Katamo tasmim samaye saṅkhâra-kkhandho hoti ?

Phasso cetanâ vitakko vicâro cittass' ekaggatâ jîvitindriyaṃ—ye vâ pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannâ arûpino dhammâ—ṭhapetvâ vedanâkkhandham ṭhapetvâ saññâkkhandham ṭhapetvâ viññâṇakkhandham—ayaṃ tasmim samaye saṅkhâra-kkhandho hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammâ avyâkatâ.

564. Katame dhammâ avyâkatâ ?

Yasmim samaye akusalassa kammassa katattâ upacitattâ vipâkâ manoviññâṇadhâtu uppannâ hoti upekkhâsahagatâ rūpârammaṇâ vâ . . . pe . . . dhammârammaṇâ vâ—yaṃ yaṃ vâ panârabbha—tasmim samaye phasso hoti, vedanâ hoti, saññâ hoti, cetanâ hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicâro hoti, upekkhâ hoti, cittass' ekaggatâ hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, upekkhindriyaṃ hoti, jîvitindriyaṃ hoti, ye vâ pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannâ arûpino dhammâ—ime dhammâ avyâkatâ . . . pe . . .

Tasmim kho pana samaye cattâro khandhâ honti, dvâyatanâni honti, dve dhâtuyo honti, tayo âhârâ honti, tîṇindriyâni honti, eko phasso hoti . . . pe . . . ekâ manoviññâṇadhâtu

hoti, ekaṃ dhammāyatanam hoti, ekā dhammadhātu hoti—  
ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā  
arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā avyākatā . . . pe . . .

565. Katamo tasmim samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti ?

Phasso cetanā vitakko vicāro cittass' ekaggatā jīvitindri-  
yaṃ—ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭicca-  
samuppannā arūpino dhammā—ṭhapetvā vedanākkhandham,  
ṭhapetvā saññākkhandham ṭhapetvā viññāṇakkhandham—  
ayaṃ tasmim samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti . . . pe . . .  
ime dhammā avyākatā.

Akusalavipākā avyākatā.

566. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye manodhātu uppannā hoti kiriyaṃ neva  
kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā upekkhāsahagatā rūpā-  
rammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā—yaṃ yaṃ  
vā panārabbha—tasmim samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti,  
saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro  
hoti, upekkhā hoti, cittass' ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti,  
upekkhindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti, ye vā pana tasmim  
samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā  
—ime dhammā avyākatā . . . pe . . . tasmim kho pana  
samaye cattāro khandhā honti, dvāyatanāni honti, dve dhātuyo  
hontī, tayo āhārā hontī, tīṇindriyāni hontī, eko phasso hoti  
. . . pe . . . ekā manodhātu hoti, ekaṃ dhammāyatanam  
hoti, ekā dhammadhātu hoti, ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe  
pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā  
avyākatā.

567. Katamo tasmim samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti ?

Phasso cetanā vitakko vicāro cittass' ekaggatā jīvitindriyaṃ  
—ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā  
arūpino dhammā—ṭhapetvā vedanākkhandham ṭhapetvā  
saññākkhandham ṭhapetvā viññāṇakkhandham—ayaṃ tasmim  
samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā  
avyākatā.

568. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti kiriyaṃ

neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā—yaṃ yaṃ vā panārabbha—tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, pīti hoti, sukhaṃ hoti, cittass' ekaggatā hoti, viriyindriyaṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti, ye vā pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā avyākata.

569. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti ?

Yo tasmim̐ samaye phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusittattam̐—ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .

570. Katamā tasmim̐ samaye cittass' ekaggatā hoti ?

Yā tasmim̐ samaye cittassa ṭhiti saṅṭhiti avatṭhiti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṭamanasatā samatho samādhindriyaṃ samādhibalaṃ — ayaṃ tasmim̐ samaye cittass' ekaggatā hoti.

571. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye viriyindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yo tasmim̐ samaye cetasiko viriyārambho nikkamo parakkamo uyyāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussolhi thāmo dhiṭi asithilaparakkamatā anikkhattachandatā anikkhattadhuratā dhurasampaggāho viriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ viriyabalaṃ—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye viriyindriyaṃ hoti.

572. Katamaṃ tasmim̐ samaye samādhindriyaṃ hoti ?

Yā tasmim̐ samaye cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . samādhibalaṃ—idaṃ tasmim̐ samaye samādhindriyaṃ hoti . . . pe . . . ye vā pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā avyākata.

Tasmim̐ kho pana samaye cattāro khandhā honti, dvāyatānāni honti, dve dhātuyo honti, tayo āhārā honti, pañcindriyāni honti, eko phasso hoti . . . pe . . . ekā manoviññāṇadhātu hoti, ekaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ hoti, ekā dhammadhātu hoti ; ye vā pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā avyākata.

573. Katamo tasmim̐ samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti ?

Phasso cetanā vitakko vicāro pīti cittass' ekaggatā viriyindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ—ye vā pana tasmim̐ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—

ṭhapetvā vedanākkhandham ṭhapetvā saññākkhandham ṭhapetvā viññānakkhandham—ayaṃ tasmim samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

574. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye manoviññānadhātu uppannā hoti kiriya neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā upekkhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā—yaṃ yaṃ vā panārabbha—tasmim samaye phasso hoti vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, upekkhā hoti, cittass' ekaggatā hoti, viriyindriyaṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, upekkhindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti—ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā avyākatā . . . pe . . . Tasmim kho pana samaye cattāro khandhā honti, dvāyatanāni honti, dve dhātuyo honti, tayo āhārā honti, pañcindriyāni honti, eko phasso hoti . . . pe . . . ekā manoviññānadhātu hoti, ekaṃ dhammāyatanam hoti, ekā dhammadhātu hoti ; ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ime dhammā avyākatā . . . pe . . .

575. Katamo tasmim samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti ?

Phasso cetanā vitakko vicāro cittass' ekaggatā viriyindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ—ye vā pana tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā—ṭhapetvā vedanākkhandham ṭhapetvā saññākkhandham ṭhapetvā viññānakkhandham—ayaṃ tasmim samaye saṅkhārakkhandho hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

576. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye manoviññānadhātu uppannā hoti kiriya neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā somanassasahagatā nāṇasampayuttā . . . pe . . . somanassasahagatā nāṇasampayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . pe . . . somanassasahagatā nāṇavippayuttā . . . pe . . . somanassasahagatā nāṇavippayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . pe . . . upekkhāsahagatā nāṇasampayuttā . . . pe . . . upekkhāsahagatā nāṇasampayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . pe . . . upekkhāsahagatā nāṇavippayuttā . . . pe . . . upekkhāsahagatā nāṇavippayuttā sasaṅkhārena rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā—yaṃ yaṃ vā panā-

rabbha—tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā . . . pe . . .

Alobho avyākatamūlaṃ . . . pe . . . adoso avyākatamūlaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho avyākatamūlaṃ . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

### Kāmāvacarakiriyā.

577. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim̐ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyam̐ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākaṃ diṭṭhidhamma-sukhavihāraṃ vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati pathavīkaṣiṇam̐—tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

578. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim̐ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyam̐ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākaṃ diṭṭhidhamma-sukhavihāraṃ vitakkavicāraṇam̐ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyam̐ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyam̐ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catuttham̐ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati pathavīkaṣiṇam̐—tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

### Rūpāvacarakiriyā.

579. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim̐ samaye arūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyam̐ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākaṃ diṭṭhidhamma-sukhavihāraṃ sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamānānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ākāsa-nañcāyatanasaññāsaḥagataṃ sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catuttham̐ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati—tasmim̐ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

580. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim̐ samaye arūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyam̐



neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākaṃ diṭṭhi-dhammasukhavihāraṃ sabbaso ākāsaṇācāyatanam samatikkamā viññāṇācāyatanasaññāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti ime dhammā avyākatā.

581. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye arûpāvacaram jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākaṃ diṭṭhidhammasukhavihāraṃ sabbaso viññāṇācāyatanam samatikkamā ākiñcaṇñāyatanasaññāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

582. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmim samaye arûpāvacaram . . . pe . . . sabbaso ākiñcaṇñāyatanam samatikkamā neva saññānāsaññāyatanasaññāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati—tasmim samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā . . . pe . . . alobho avyākatamūlam . . . pe . . . adoso avyākatamūlam . . . pe . . . amoho avyākatamūlam . . . pe . . . ime dhammā avyākatā.

Arûpāvacarakiriyaṃ.

CITTUPPĀDAKAṆḌAM.

583. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā kāmāvacarā, rūpāvacarā, arûpāvacarā apariyāpannā vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saikhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho, ye ca dhammā kiriyaṃ neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, sabbañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā avyākatā.

584. Tattha katamaṃ sabbam rūpaṃ ?

Cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati sabbam rūpaṃ.

Sabbam rūpaṃ na hetu ahetukaṃ hetuvippayuttam

sappaccayam saŋkhatam rūpiyam lokiyam sāsavam samyo-  
 janiyam ganthaniyam oghaniyam yoganiyam nivaraniyam  
 parāmattham upādāniyam saŋkilesikam avyākatam anāram-  
 maṇam acetasikam cittavippayuttam neva vipākanavipāka-  
 dhammadhammam asaŋkiliṭṭhasaŋkilesikam na savitakka-  
 savicāram na avitakkavicāramattam avitakka-avicāram na  
 pītisahagatam na sukhasahagatam na upekkhāsahagatam  
 neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbam neva dassanena  
 na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukam neva ācayagāmiṃ na  
 apacayagāmiṃ neva sekkham nāsekkham parittam kāmāva-  
 caram na rūpāvacaram na arūpāvacaram pariyāpannam na  
 apariyāpannam aniyatam aniyyānikam uppannam chahi  
 viññānehi viññeyyam aniccaṃ jarābhībhūtam evam ekavi-  
 dhena rūpasanġaho.

### Ekakam.

585. Duvidhena rūpasanġaho : atthi rūpam upādā, atthi  
 rūpam no upādā, atthi rūpam upādiṇṇam, atthi rūpam anupā-  
 diṇṇam, atthi rūpam upādiṇṇupādāniyam, atthi rūpam  
 anupādiṇṇupādāniyam, atthi rūpam sanidassanam, atthi  
 rūpam anidassanam atthi rūpam sappatigham, atthi rūpam  
 appatigham, atthi rūpam indriyam, atthi rūpam na indri-  
 yam, atthi rūpam mahābhūtam atthi rūpam na mahābhūtam,  
 atthi rūpam viññatti, atthi rūpam na viññatti, atthi rūpam  
 cittasamuṭṭhānam, atthi rūpam na cittasamuṭṭhānam, atthi  
 rūpam cittasahabhū, atthi rūpam na cittasahabhū, atthi  
 rūpam cittānuparivatti, atthi rūpam na cittānuparivatti,  
 atthi rūpam ajjhatikam, atthi rūpam bāhiram, atthi rūpam  
 oḷārikam, atthi rūpam sukhumam, atthi rūpam dūre, atthi  
 rūpam santike, atthi rūpam cakkhusamphassassa vatthu,  
 atthi rūpam cakkhusamphassassa na vatthu, atthi rūpam  
 cakkhusamphassajāya vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . .  
 pe . . . cetanāya . . . pe . . . cakkhuvīññāṇassa vatthu,  
 atthi rūpam cakkhuvīññāṇassa na vatthu, atthi rūpam sota-  
 samphassassa . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassassa . . . pe . . .  
 jivhāsamphassassa . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassassa vatthu,  
 atthi rūpam kāyasamphassassa na vatthu, atthi rūpam kāya-  
 samphassajāya vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . .

cetanāya . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇassa vatthu, atthi rūpaṃ  
 kāyaviññāṇassa na vatthu, atthi rūpaṃ cakkhusamphassassa  
 ārammaṇaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ cakkhusamphassassa nārammaṇaṃ,  
 atthi rūpaṃ cakkhusamphassajāya vedanāya . . . pe . . .  
 saññāya . . . pe . . . cetanāya . . . pe . . . cakkhu-  
 viññāṇassa ārammaṇaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa  
 nārammaṇaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ sotasamphassassa . . . pe . . .  
 ghānasamphassassa . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassassa . . .  
 pe . . . kāyasamphassassa ārammaṇaṃ—atthi rūpaṃ kāya-  
 samphassassa nārammaṇaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ kāyasamphassajāya  
 vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . cetanāya  
 . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇassa ārammaṇaṃ—atthi rūpaṃ  
 kāyaviññāṇassa nārammaṇaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ cakkhāyatanaṃ  
 atthi rūpaṃ na cakkhāyatanaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ sotāyatanaṃ  
 . . . pe . . . ghānāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhāyatanaṃ  
 . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ kāyāyatanaṃ, atthi  
 rūpaṃ rūpāyatanaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ na rūpāyatanaṃ, atthi  
 rūpaṃ saddāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . gandhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .  
 rasāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ atthi rūpaṃ na  
 phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ cakkhudhātu, atthi rūpaṃ  
 na cakkhudhātu, atthi rūpaṃ sotadhātu . . . pe . . .  
 ghānadhātu . . . pe . . . jivhādhātu . . . pe . . . kāya-  
 dhātu, atthi rūpaṃ na kāyadhātu atthi rūpaṃ rūpadhātu  
 atthi rūpaṃ na rūpadhātu atthi rūpaṃ saddadhātu . . . pe  
 . . . gandhadhātu . . . pe . . . rasadhātu . . . pe . . .  
 phoṭṭhabbadhātu . . . pe . . . atthi rūpaṃ na phoṭṭhabba-  
 dhātu . . . pe . . . atthi rūpaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ atthi rūpaṃ  
 na cakkhundriyaṃ atthi rūpaṃ sotindriyaṃ . . . pe . . .  
 ghānindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhindriyaṃ . . . pe . . .  
 kāyindriyaṃ atthi rūpaṃ na kāyindriyaṃ atthi rūpaṃ  
 ithindriyaṃ atthi rūpaṃ na ithindriyaṃ atthi rūpaṃ  
 purisindriyaṃ atthi rūpaṃ na purisindriyaṃ atthi rūpaṃ  
 jīvitindriyaṃ atthi rūpaṃ na jīvitindriyaṃ atthi rūpaṃ  
 kāyaviññatti atthi rūpaṃ na kāyaviññatti atthi rūpaṃ  
 vacīviññatti atthi rūpaṃ na vacīviññatti, atthi rūpaṃ ākāsa-  
 dhātu, atthi rūpaṃ na ākāsadhātu, atthi rūpaṃ āpodhātu,  
 atthi rūpaṃ na āpodhātu, atthi rūpaṃ rūpassa lahutā, atthi  
 rūpaṃ na rūpassa lahutā, atthi rūpaṃ rūpassa mudutā atthi

rûpaṃ rûpassa na mudutâ, atthi rûpaṃ rûpassa kammaññatâ, atthi rûpaṃ rûpassa na kammaññatâ, atthi rûpaṃ rûpassa upacayo, atthi rûpaṃ rûpassa na upacayo, atthi rûpaṃ rûpassa santati atthi rûpaṃ rûpassa na santati, atthi rûpaṃ rûpassa jaratâ, atthi rûpaṃ rûpassa na jaratâ atthi rûpaṃ aniccatâ atthi rûpaṃ na aniccatâ atthi rûpaṃ kabalinkâro âhâro, atthi rûpaṃ na kabalinkâro âhâro, evaṃ duvidhena rûpasanġaho.

### Dukaṃ.

#### 586. Tividhena rûpasanġaho ?

Yan taṃ rûpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ upâdâ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ, taṃ atthi upâdâ, atthi nopâdâ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ upâdiṇṇaṃ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ taṃ atthi upâdiṇṇaṃ, atthi anupâdiṇṇaṃ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ taṃ upâdiṇṇupâdâniyaṃ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ, taṃ atthi upâdiṇṇupâdâniyaṃ, atthi anupâdiṇṇupâdâniyaṃ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ anidassanaṃ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ, taṃ atthi sanidassanaṃ, atthi anidassanaṃ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ sappatighaṃ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ, taṃ atthi sappatighaṃ, atthi appatighaṃ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ indriyaṃ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ, taṃ atthi indriyaṃ, atthi na indriyaṃ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ na mahâbhûtaṃ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ taṃ atthi mahâbhûtaṃ, atthi na mahâbhûtaṃ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ na viññatti, yan taṃ rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ, taṃ atthi viññatti, atthi na viññatti, yan taṃ rûpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ na cittasamuṭṭhânaṃ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ, taṃ atthi cittasamuṭṭhânaṃ atthi na cittasamuṭṭhânaṃ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ na cittasahabhû, yan taṃ rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ taṃ atthi cittasahabhû, atthi na cittasahabhû, yan taṃ rûpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ na cittânuparivatti, yan taṃ rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ, taṃ atthi cittânuparivatti, atthi na cittânuparivatti, yan taṃ rûpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ oġarikaṃ yan taṃ rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ, taṃ atthi oġarikaṃ, atthi sukhumam, yan taṃ rûpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ santike, yan taṃ rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ, taṃ atthi dûre, atthi santike, yan taṃ rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ, taṃ cakkhusamphassassa na vatthu, yan taṃ rûpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ,

taṃ atthi cakkhusamphassassa vatthu, atthi cakkhusamphas-  
 sassa na vatthu, yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ, taṃ cakkhusam-  
 phassajāya vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . .  
 cetanāya . . . pe . . . cakkhuviññāṇassa na vatthu, yaṃ taṃ  
 rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ atthi cakkhuviññāṇassa vatthu, atthi  
 cakkhuviññāṇassa na vatthu, yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ, taṃ  
 sotasamphassassa . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassassa . . .  
 pe . . . jivhāsamphassassa . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassassa  
 na vatthu, yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ atthi kāyasam-  
 phassassa vatthu, atthi kāyasamphassassa na vatthu, yaṃ taṃ  
 rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ taṃ kāyasamphassajāya vedanāya . . . pe  
 . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . cetanāya . . . pe . . . kāya-  
 viññāṇassa na vatthu, yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ atthi  
 kāyaviññāṇassa vatthu, atthi kāyaviññāṇassa na vatthu, yaṃ  
 taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ cakkhusamphassassa nāram-  
 maṇaṃ, yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ, taṃ atthi cakkhusam-  
 phassassa ārammaṇaṃ, atthi cakkhusamphassassa nāramma-  
 ṇaṃ, yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ cakkhusamphassajāya  
 vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . cetanāya  
 . . . pe . . . cakkhuviññāṇassa nārammaṇaṃ, yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ  
 bāhiraṃ, taṃ atthi cakkhuviññāṇassa ārammaṇaṃ atthi  
 cakkhuviññāṇassa nārammaṇaṃ, yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ,  
 taṃ sotasamphassassa . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassassa . . .  
 pe . . . jivhāsamphassassa . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassassa  
 nārammaṇaṃ, yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ, taṃ atthi kāyasam-  
 phassassa ārammaṇaṃ, atthi kāyasamphassassa nārammaṇaṃ,  
 yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ taṃ kāyasamphassajāya vedanāya  
 . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . cetanāya . . . pe : . .  
 kāyaviññāṇassa nārammaṇaṃ, yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ, taṃ  
 atthi kāyaviññāṇassa ārammaṇaṃ, atthi kāyaviññāṇassa  
 nārammaṇaṃ, yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ, taṃ na cakkhāyata-  
 naṃ, yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ atthi cakkhāyatanam,  
 atthi na cakkhāyatanam, yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ, taṃ na  
 sotāyatanam . . . pe . . . na ghāṇāyatanam : . . pe . . .  
 na jivhāyatanam . . . pe . . . na kāyāyatanam, yaṃ taṃ  
 rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ atthi kāyāyatanam, atthi na kāyā-  
 yatanam, yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ na rūpāyatanam,  
 yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ, taṃ atthi rūpāyatanam, atthi na

rûpâyatanam, yan tam rûpam ajjhattikam, tam na saddâyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . na gandhâyatanam . . . pe . . . na rasâyatanam . . . pe . . . na phoṭṭhabbâyatanam, yan tam rûpam bâhiram, tam atthi phoṭṭhabbâyatanam, atthi na phoṭṭhabbâyatanam, yan tam rûpam bâhiram, tam na cakkhudhâtu, yan tam rûpam ajjhattikam, tam atthi cakkhudhâtu, atthi na cakkhudhâtu, yan tam rûpam bâhiram, tam na sotadhâtu . . . pe . . . na ghânadhâtu . . . pe . . . na jivhâdhâtu . . . pe . . . na kâyadhâtu . . . pe . . . yan tam rûpam ajjhattikam, tam atthi kâyadhâtu, atthi na kâyadhâtu yan tam rûpam ajjhattikam, tam rûpadhâtu, yan tam rûpam bâhiram, tam atthi rûpadhâtu, atthi na rûpadhâtu, yan tam rûpam ajjhattikam, tam na saddadhâtu . . . pe . . . na gandhadhâtu . . . pe . . . na rasadhâtu, na phoṭṭhabbadhâtu, yan tam rûpam bâhiram, tam atthi phoṭṭhabbadhâtu, atthi na phoṭṭhabbadhâtu, yan tam rûpam bâhiram, tam na cakkhundriyam, yan tam rûpam ajjhattikam, tam atthi cakkhundriyam atthi na cakkhundriyam, yan tam rûpam bâhiram, tam na sotindriyam . . . pe . . . na ghânindriyam . . . pe . . . na jivhindriyam . . . pe . . . na kâyindriyam, yan tam rûpam ajjhattikam, tam atthi kâyindriyam, atthi na kâyindriyam, yan tam rûpam ajjhattikam, tam na itthindriyam, yan tam rûpam bâhiram, tam atthi itthindriyam, atthi na itthindriyam yan tam rûpam ajjhattikam, tam na purisindriyam, yan tam rûpam bâhiram, tam atthi purisindriyam, atthi na purisindriyam, yan tam rûpam ajjhattikam, tam na jîvitindriyam, yan tam rûpam bâhiram, tam atthi jîvitindriyam, atthi na jîvitindriyam, yan tam rûpam ajjhattikam, tam na kâyaviññatti, yan tam rûpam bâhiram, tam atthi kâyaviññatti, atthi na kâyaviññatti, yan tam rûpam ajjhattikam, tam na vacîviññatti, yan tam rûpam bâhiram, tam atthi vacîviññatti, atthi na vacîviññatti, yan tam rûpam ajjhattikam, tam na âkâsadhâtu, yan tam rûpam bâhiram, tam atthi âkâsadhâtu, atthi na âkâsadhâtu, yan tam rûpam ajjhattikam, tam na âpodhâtu, yan tam rûpam bâhiram, tam atthi âpodhâtu, atthi na âpodhâtu, yan tam rûpam ajjhattikam tam rûpassa na lahutâ, yan tam rûpam bâhiram, tam atthi rûpassa lahutâ, atthi rûpassa na lahutâ, yan tam rûpam ajjhattikam tam rûpassa na mudutâ, yan tam

rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ, taṃ atthi rûpassa mudutâ, atthi rûpassa na mudutâ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ rûpassa na kammaññatâ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ, taṃ atthi rûpassa kammaññatâ, atthi rûpassa na kammaññatâ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ rûpassa na upacayo, yan taṃ rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ, taṃ atthi rûpassa upacayo, atthi rûpassa na upacayo, yan taṃ rûpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ taṃ rûpassa na santati, yan taṃ rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ, taṃ atthi rûpassa santati, atthi rûpassa na santati, yan taṃ rûpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ rûpassa na jaratâ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ, taṃ atthi rûpassa jaratâ, atthi rûpassa na jaratâ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ rûpassa na aniccatâ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ, taṃ atthi rûpassa aniccatâ, atthi rûpassa na aniccatâ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ na kabalimkâro âhâro, yan taṃ rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ, taṃ atthi kabalimkâro âhâro, atthi na kabalimkâro âhâro. Evaṃ tividhena rûpasaṅgaho.

Tikaṃ.

587. Catubbidhena rûpasaṅgaho :

Yan taṃ rûpaṃ upâdâ, taṃ atthi upâdiṇṇaṃ, atthi anupâdiṇṇaṃ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ anupâdâ, taṃ atthi upâdiṇṇaṃ, atthi anupâdiṇṇaṃ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ upâdâ, taṃ atthi upâdiṇṇupâdâniyaṃ, atthi anupâdiṇṇupâdâniyaṃ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ anupâdâ, taṃ atthi upâdiṇṇupâdâniyaṃ, atthi anupâdiṇṇupâdâniyaṃ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ upâdâ taṃ atthi sappatighaṃ, atthi appatighaṃ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ anupâdâ, taṃ atthi sappatighaṃ atthi appatighaṃ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ upâdâ, taṃ atthi olârikaṃ, atthi sukhumaṃ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ nûpâda, taṃ atthi olârikaṃ, atthi sukhumaṃ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ upâdâ, taṃ atthi dûre, atthi santike, yan taṃ rûpaṃ nûpâdâ, taṃ atthi dûre, atthi santike, yan taṃ rûpaṃ upâdiṇṇaṃ, taṃ atthi sanidassanaṃ, atthi anidassanaṃ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ anupâdiṇṇaṃ, taṃ atthi sanidassanaṃ, atthi anidassanaṃ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ upâdiṇṇaṃ, taṃ atthi sappatighaṃ, atthi appatighaṃ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ anupâdiṇṇaṃ, taṃ atthi sappatighaṃ, atthi appatighaṃ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ upâdiṇṇaṃ, taṃ atthi mahâbhûtaṃ, atthi na mahâbhûtaṃ, yan taṃ rûpaṃ anupâdiṇṇaṃ, taṃ atthi mahâ-

bhûtam, atthi na mahâbhûtam, yan tam rûpam upâdinṇam,  
 tam atthi oḷârikam, atthi sukhumam, yan tam rûpam anupâ-  
 dinṇam, tam atthi oḷârikam, atthi sukhumam, yan tam rûpam  
 upâdinṇam, tam atthi dûre, atthi santike, yan tam rûpam  
 anupâdinṇam, tam atthi dûre atthi santike, yan tam rûpam  
 upâdinṇupâdâniyam, tam atthi sanidassanam, atthi anidassa-  
 nam, yan tam rûpam anupâdinṇupâdâniyam, tam atthi sani-  
 dassanam, atthi anidassanam, yan tam rûpam upâdinṇupâdâ-  
 niyam, tam atthi sappatigham, atthi appatigham, yan tam  
 rûpam anupâdinṇupâdâniyam, tam atthi sappatigham,  
 atthi appatigham, yan tam rûpam upâdinṇupâdâniyam, tam  
 atthi mahâbhûtam, atthi na mahâbhûtam, yan tam rûpam  
 anupâdinṇupâdâniyam, tam atthi mahâbhûtam, atthi na  
 mahâbhûtam, yan tam rûpam upâdinṇupâdâniyam, tam atthi  
 oḷârikam, atthi sukhumam, yan tam rûpam anupâdinṇupâdâ-  
 niyam, tam atthi oḷârikam, atthi sukhumam, yan tam rûpam  
 upâdinṇupâdâniyam, tam atthi dûre, atthi santike, yan tam  
 rûpam anupâdinṇupâdâniyam, tam atthi dûre, atthi santike,  
 yan tam rûpam sappatigham, tam atthi indriyam, atthi na  
 indriyam, yan tam rûpam appatigham, tam atthi indriyam,  
 atthi na indriyam, yan tam rûpam sappatigham, tam atthi  
 mahâbhûtam, atthi na mahâbhûtam, yan tam rûpam appati-  
 gham, tam atthi mahâbhûtam, atthi na mahâbhûtam, yan tam  
 rûpam indriyam, tam atthi oḷârikam, atthi sukhumam,  
 yan tam rûpam na indriyam, tam atthi oḷârikam, atthi  
 sukhumam, yan tam rûpam indriyam, tam atthi dûre, atthi  
 santike, yan tam rûpam na indriyam, tam atthi dûre, atthi  
 santike, yan tam rûpam mahâbhûtam, tam atthi oḷârikam,  
 atthi sukhumam, yan tam rûpam na mahâbhûtam, tam atthi  
 oḷârikam, atthi sukhumam, yan tam rûpam mahâbhûtam, tam  
 atthi dûre, atthi santike, yan tam rûpam na mahâbhûtam,  
 tam atthi dûre, atthi santike, diṭṭham sutam mutam viññâ-  
 tam rûpam. Evaṃ catubbidhena rûpasāṅgaho.

Catukkam.



588. Pañcavidhena rūpasāṅgaho :

Pathavidhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu—yañ ca rūpaṃ upādâ—evaṃ pañcavidhena rūpasāṅgaho.

Pañcakam.

589. Chabbidhena rūpasāṅgaho :

Cakkhaviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ—sotaviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ—ghānaviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ, jivhāviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ, kāyaviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ, manoviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ—evaṃ chabbidhena rūpasāṅgaho.

Chakkam.

590. Sattavidhena rūpasāṅgaho :

Cakkhaviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ, sotaviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ, ghānaviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ, jivhāviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ, kāyaviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ, manoviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ, dhātuviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ—evaṃ sattavidhena rūpasāṅgaho.

Sattakam.

591. Atṭhavidhena rūpasāṅgaho :

Cakkhaviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ, sotaviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ, ghānaviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ, jivhāviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ, kāyaviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ, atthi sukhasamphassaṃ, atthi dukkhasamphassaṃ—manodhātuviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ—manoviññāṇadhātuviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ—evaṃ atṭhavidhena rūpasāṅgaho.

Atṭhakam.

592. Navavidhena rūpasāṅgaho :

Cakkhundriyaṃ, sotindriyaṃ, ghānindriyaṃ, jivhindriyaṃ, kāyindriyaṃ, itthindriyaṃ, purisindriyaṃ, jīvitindriyaṃ yañ ca rūpaṃ na indriyaṃ—evaṃ navavidhena rūpasāṅgaho.

Navakam.

593. Dasavidhena rūpasāṅgaho :

Cakkhundriyaṃ, sotindriyaṃ, ghānindriyaṃ, jivhindriyaṃ, kāyindriyaṃ, itthindriyaṃ, purisindriyaṃ, jīvitindriyaṃ, na indriyaṃ rūpaṃ atthi sappatighaṃ—atthi appatighaṃ—evaṃ dasavidhena rūpasāṅgaho.

Dasakam.

594. Ekādasavidhena rūpasāṅgaho :

Cakkhāyatanam, sotāyatanam, ghānāyatanam, jivhāyatanam, kāyāyatanam, rūpāyatanam, saddāyatanam, gandhāyatanam, rasāyatanam, phoṭṭhabbāyatanam yañ ca rūpaṃ anidassanam appatighaṃ dhammāyatanapariyāpannam — evaṃ ekādasavidhena rūpasāṅgaho.

Ekādasakam.

MĀTIKĀ.

595. Sabbam rūpaṃ na hetum eva ahetukam eva hetuvippayuttam eva sappaccayam eva saṅkhatam eva/lokiyam eva sāsavam eva saññojaniyam eva ganthaniyam eva oghaniyam eva yoganiyam eva nivaraniyam eva parāmatṭham eva upādāniyam eva saṅkilesikam eva avyākataṃ eva anārammaṇam eva acetasikam eva cittavippayuttam eva neva vipākanavipākadhammadhammam eva asaṅkiliṭṭhasaṅkilesikam eva na savitakka-savicāram eva na avitakkavicāramattam eva avitakka-avicāram eva na pītisahagatam eva na sukhasahagatam eva upekkhāsahagatam eva neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātābham eva neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātābham eva neva ācayagāmināpacayagāmim eva neva sekkhanāsekkham eva parittam eva kāmāvacaram eva rūpāvacaram eva na arūpāvacaram eva pariyāpannam eva no apariyāpannam eva aniyatam eva aniyyānikam eva uppannam chahi viññānehi viññeyyam eva aniccam eva jarābhibhūtam eva—evaṃ ekavidhena rūpasāṅgaho.

Ekakaniddeso.

596. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ upādā ?

Cakkhāyatanam, sotāyatanam, ghānāyatanam, jivhāyatanam, kāyāyatanam, rūpāyatanam, saddāyatanam, gandhāyatanam, rasāyatanam, itthindriyam, purisindriyam, jivindriyam, kāyaviññatti, vacīviññatti, ākāsadhātu, rūpassa lahutā, rūpassa mudutā, rūpassa kammaññatā, rūpassa upacayo, rūpassa santati, rūpassa jaratā, rūpassa aniccatā kabalīkāro āhāro.

597. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ cakkhāyatanam ?

Yaṃ cakkhum catunnam mahābhūtānam upādāya pasādo attabhāvapariyāpanno anidassano sappatigho—yena cakkhunā anidassanena sappatighena rūpaṃ sanidassanam sappatigham passi vā passati vā passissati vā passe vā cakkhum petam cakkhāyatanam petam cakkhudhātu pesā cakkhundriyam petam loko peso dvārā pesā samuddo peso paṇḍaram petam khettaṃ petam vatthum petam nettaṃ petam nayanam petam oriman tīram petam suñño gāmo peso—idan taṃ rūpaṃ cakkhāyatanam.

598. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ cakkhāyatanam ?

Yaṃ cakkhum . . . pe . . . sappatigho yamhi cakkhumhi anidassanamhi sappatighamhi rūpaṃ sanidassanam sappatigham paṭihaññi vā paṭihaññati vā paṭihaññissati vā paṭihaññe vā cakkhum petam cakkhāyatanam petam cakkhudhātu pesā cakkhundriyam petam loko peso dvārā pesā samuddo peso paṇḍaram petam khettaṃ petam vatthum petam nettaṃ petam nayanam petam orimaṃ tīram petam suñño gāmo peso—idaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ cakkhāyatanam.

599. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ cakkhāyatanam ?

Yaṃ cakkhum catunnam . . . pe . . . sappatigho—yaṃ cakkhum anidassanam sappatigham rūpamhi sanidassanamhi sappatighamhi paṭihaññi vā paṭihaññati vā paṭihaññissati vā paṭihaññe vā cakkhum petam cakkāyatanam petam cakkhudhātu pesā cakkhundriyam petam loko peso dvārā pesā samuddo peso paṇḍaram petam khettaṃ petam vatthum petam nettaṃ petam nayanam petam oriman tīram petam suñño gāmo peso—idan taṃ rūpaṃ cakkhāyatanam.

600. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ cakkhāyatanam ?

Yaṃ cakkhum catunnam . . . pe . . . sappatigho—yaṃ

cakkhum nissāya rūpaṃ ārabba cakkhusamphasso uppajji vā uppajjati vā uppajjissati vā uppajje vā yaṃ cakkhum nissāya rūpaṃ ārabba cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā . . . pe . . . cetanā . . . pe . . . cakkhuviññāṇaṃ uppajji vā uppajjati vā uppajjissati vā uppajje vā cakkhum petaṃ cakkhāyatanam petaṃ cakkhudhātu pesā cakkhundriyaṃ petaṃ loko peso dvārā pesā samuddo peso paṇḍaram petaṃ khettaṃ petaṃ vatthum petaṃ nettaṃ petaṃ nayanam petaṃ oriman tīraṃ petaṃ suñño gāmo peso—idan taṃ rūpaṃ cakkhāyatanam.

601. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ sotāyatanam ?

Yaṃ sotam catunnam mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo attabhāvapariyāpanno anidassano sappatigho—yena sotena anidassanena sappatighena saddam anidassanam sappatigham suṇi vā suṇāti vā suṇissati vā suṇe vā—sotam petaṃ sotāyatanam petaṃ sotadhātu pesā sotindriyam petaṃ loko peso dvārā pesā samuddo peso paṇḍaram petaṃ khettaṃ petaṃ vatthum petaṃ oriman tīraṃ petaṃ suñño gāmo peso—idaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ sotāyatanam.

602. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ sotāyatanam ?

Yaṃ sotam . . . pe . . . pariyaṇṇo anidassano sappatigho yaṃhi sotamhi anidassanamhi sappatighamhi saddo anidassano sappatigho paṭihaññi vā paṭihaññati vā paṭihaññissati vā paṭihaññe vā—sotam petaṃ sotāyatanam petaṃ sotadhātu pesā sotindriyam petaṃ loko peso dvārā pesā samuddo peso paṇḍaram petaṃ khettaṃ petaṃ vatthum petaṃ oriman tīraṃ petaṃ suñño gāmo peso—idaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ sotāyatanam.

603. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ sotāyatanam ?

Yaṃ sotam . . . pe . . . pariyaṇṇo anidassano sappatigho—yaṃ sotam anidassanam sappatigham saddamhi anidassanamhi sappatighamhi paṭihaññi vā paṭihaññati vā paṭihaññissati vā paṭihaññe vā—sotam petaṃ sotāyatanam petaṃ sotadhātu pesā sotindriyam petaṃ loko peso dvārā pesā samuddo peso paṇḍaram petaṃ khettaṃ petaṃ vatthum petaṃ oriman tīraṃ petaṃ suñño gāmo peso—idaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ sotāyatanam.

604. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ sotāyatanam ?

Yaṃ sotam . . . pe . . . pariyâpanno anidassano sappatigho—yaṃ sotam nissâya saddam ârabha sotasamphasso uppajji vâ uppajjati vâ uppajjissati vâ uppajje vâ . . . pe . . . yaṃ sotam nissâya saddam ârabha sotasamphassajâ vedanâ . . . pe . . . saññâ . . . pe . . . cetanâ . . . pe . . . sotaviññânam uppajji vâ uppajjati vâ uppajjissati vâ uppajje vâ . . . pe . . . yaṃ sotam nissâya saddârammaṇo sotasamphasso uppajji vâ uppajjati vâ uppajjissati vâ uppajje vâ . . . pe . . . yaṃ sotam nissâya saddârammaṇâ sotasamphassajâ vedanâ . . . pe . . . saññâ . . . pe . . . cetanâ . . . pe . . . sotaviññânam uppajji vâ uppajjati vâ uppajjissati vâ uppajje vâ—sotam petam sotâyatanam petam sotadhâtu pesâ sotindriyam petam loko peso dvârâ pesâ samuddo peso paṇḍaram petam khetam petam vatthum petam oriman tîram petam suñño gâmo peso—idam tam rūpam sotâyatanam.

605. Kataman tam rūpam ghânâyatanam ?

Yaṃ ghânam catunnam mahâbhûtânam upâdâya pasâdo atabhâvpariyâpanno anidassano sappatigho—yena ghânena anidassanena sappatighena gandham anidassanam sappatigham ghâyi vâ ghâyati vâ ghâyissati vâ ghâye vâ ghânam petam ghânâyatanam petam ghânadhâtu pesâ ghânindriyam petam loko peso dvârâ pesâ samuddo peso paṇḍaram petam khetam petam vatthum petam oriman tîram petam suñño gâmo peso—idan tam rūpam ghânâyatanam.

606. Kataman tam rūpam ghânâyatanam ?

Yaṃ ghânam . . . pe . . . pariyâpanno anidassano sappatigho—yamhi ghânamhi anidassanamhi sappatighamhi gandho anidassano sappatigho paṭihaññi vâ paṭihaññati vâ paṭihaññissati vâ paṭihaññe vâ ghânam petam ghânâyatanam petam ghânadhâtu pesâ ghânindriyam petam loko peso dvârâ pesâ samuddo peso paṇḍaram petam khetam petam vatthum petam oriman tîram petam suñño gâmo peso—idan tam rūpam ghânâyatanam.

607. Kataman tam rūpam ghânâyatanam ?

Yaṃ ghânam . . . pe . . . pariyâpanno anidassano sappatigho—yaṃ ghânam anidassanam sappatigham gandhamhi anidassanamhi sappatighamhi paṭihaññi vâ paṭihaññati vâ paṭihaññissati vâ paṭihaññe vâ—ghânam petam ghânâyatanam

petam ghānadhātu pesā ghānindriyam petam loko peso dvārā pesā samuddo peso paṇḍaram petam khettaṃ petam vatthum petam orimaṃ tīraṃ petam suñño gāmo peso—idaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ghānāyatanam.

608. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ghānāyatanam ?

Yam ghānam . . . pe . . . pariyāpanno anidassano sappatigho yaṃ ghānam nissāya gandham ārabba ghānasamphasso uppajji vā uppajjati vā uppajjissati vā uppajje vā . . . pe . . . yaṃ ghānam nissāya gandham ārabba ghānasamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā . . . pe . . . cetanā . . . pe . . . ghānaviññānam uppajji vā uppajjati vā uppajjissati vā uppajje vā . . . pe . . . yaṃ ghānam nissāya gandhārammaṇo ghānasamphasso uppajji vā uppajjati vā uppajjissati vā uppajje vā . . . pe . . . yaṃ ghānam nissāya gandhārammaṇā ghānasamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā . . . pe . . . cetanā . . . pe . . . ghānaviññānam uppajji vā uppajjati vā uppajjissati vā uppajje vā—ghānam petam ghānāyatanam petam ghānadhātu pesā ghānindriyam petam loko peso dvārā pesā samuddo peso paṇḍaram petam khettaṃ petam vatthum petam orimaṃ tīraṃ petam suñño gāmo peso—idaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ghānāyatanam.

609. Katamaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ jivhāyatanam ?

Yā jivhā catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo attabhāvapariyāpanno anidassano sappatigho yāya jivhāya anidassanāya sappatighāya rasaṃ anidassanaṃ sappatighaṃ sāyi vā sāyati vā sāyissati vā sāye vā—jivhā pesā jivhāyatanam petam jivhādhatu pesā jivhindriyam petam loko peso dvārā pesā samuddo peso paṇḍaram petam khettaṃ petam vatthum petam orimaṃ tīraṃ petam suñño gāmo peso—idaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ jivhāyatanam.

610. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ jivhāyatanam ?

Yā . . . pe . . . pariyāpanno anidassano sappatigho yāya jivhāya anidassanāya sappatighāya raso anidassano sappatigho paṭihaññi vā paṭihaññati vā paṭihaññissati vā paṭihaññevā jivhā pesā jivhāyatanam petam jivhādhatu pesā jivhindriyam petam loko peso dvārā pesā samuddo peso paṇḍaram petam khettaṃ petam vatthum petam orimaṃ tīraṃ petam suñño gāmo peso—idaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ jivhāyatanam.

## 611. Katamaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ jivhāyatanam ?

Yā . . . pe . . . pariyāpanno anidassano sappatigho yā jivhā anidassanā sappatighā rasamhi anidassanamhi sappatighamhi paṭihaññi vā paṭihaññati vā paṭihaññissati vā paṭihaññe vā jivhā pesā jivhāyatanam petam jivhādhātu pesā jivhindriyam petam loko peso dvārā pesā samuddo peso paṇḍaram petam khettaṃ petam vatthum petam oriman tīram petam suñño gāmo peso—idaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ jivhāyatanam.

## 612. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ jivhāyatanam ?

Yā . . . pe . . . pariyāpanno anidassano sappatigho yaṃ jivhaṃ nissāya rasam ārabba jivhāsamphasso uppajji vā uppajjati vā uppajjissati vā uppajje vā . . . pe . . . yaṃ jivhaṃ nissāya rasam ārabba jivhāsamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā . . . pe . . . cetanā . . . pe . . . jivhāviññānam uppajji vā uppajjati vā uppajjissati vā uppajje vā : . . . pe . . . yaṃ jivhaṃ nissāya rasārammaṇo jivhāsamphasso uppajji vā uppajjati vā uppajjissati vā uppajje vā . . . pe . . . yaṃ jivhaṃ nissāya rasārammaṇā jivhā-samphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā . . . pe . . . cetanā . . . pe . . . jivhāviññānam uppajji vā uppajjati vā uppajjissati vā uppajje vā jivhā pesā jivhāyatanam petam jivhādhātu pesā jivhindriyam petam loko peso dvārā pesā samuddo peso paṇḍaram petam khettaṃ petam vatthum petam—oriman tīram petam suñño gāmo peso—idaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ jivhāyatanam.

## 613. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ kāyāyatanam ?

Yo kāyo catunnam mahābhūtānam upādāya pasādo attabhāvapariyāpanno anidassano sappatigho yena kāyena anidassanena sappatighena phoṭṭhabbam anidassanam sappatigham phusi vā phusati vā phusissati vā phuse vā—kāyo peso kāyāyatanam petam kāyadhātu pesā kāyindriyam petam loko peso dvārā pesā samuddo peso paṇḍaram petam khettaṃ petam vatthum petam oriman tīram petam suñño gāmo peso—idaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ kāyāyatanam.

## 614. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ kāyāyatanam ?

Yo kāyo . . . pe . . . pariyāpanno anidassano sappatigho yamhi kāyamhi anidassanamhi sappatighamhi phoṭṭhabbo anidassano sappatigho paṭihaññi vā paṭihaññati vā paṭi-

haññissati vā paṭihaññe vā—kāyo peso . . . pe . . . gāmo peso—idan taṃ rūpaṃ kāyāyatanam.

615. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ kāyāyatanam ?

Yo kāyo . . . pe . . . pariyāpanno anidassano sappatigho yo kāyo anidassano sappatigho phoṭṭhabbamhi anidassanamhi sappatighamhi paṭihaññi vā paṭihaññati vā paṭihaññissati vā paṭihaññe vā—kāyo peso . . . pe . . . gāmo peso—idan taṃ rūpaṃ kāyāyatanam.

616. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ kāyāyatanam ?

Yo kāyo . . . pe . . . pariyāpanno anidassano sappatigho yaṃ kāyaṃ nissāya phoṭṭhabbam ārabba kāyasamphasso uppajji vā uppajjati vā uppajjissati vā uppajje vā . . . pe . . . yaṃ kāyaṃ nissāya phoṭṭhabbam ārabba kāyasamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā . . . pe . . . cetanā . . . pe . . . kāyaviññānam uppajji vā uppajjati vā uppajjissati vā uppajje vā . . . pe . . . yaṃ kāyaṃ nissāya phoṭṭhabbārammaṇo kāyasamphasso uppajji vā uppajjati vā uppajjissati vā uppajje vā . . . pe . . . yaṃ kāyaṃ nissāya phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā kāyasamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā . . . pe . . . cetanā . . . pe . . . kāyaviññānam uppajji vā uppajjati vā uppajjissati vā uppajje vā—kāyo peso . . . pe . . . gāmo peso—idan taṃ rūpaṃ kāyāyatanam.

617. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ rūpāyatanam ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ catunnam mahābhūtānam upādāya vaṇṇanibhāsanidassanam sappatigham nilam pitakam lohitakam odātam kālakam mañjetthakam /harivaṇṇam ankuravaṇṇam digham rassam anuṃ thūlam vaṭṭam parimaṇḍalam caturamsam chaḷamsam aṭṭhamsam soḷasamsam ninnathalam châyâ âtapo âloko andhakâro abbhâ mahikâ dhūmo rajo candamaṇḍalassa vaṇṇanibhâ suriyamaṇḍalassa vaṇṇanibhâ târakarûpanam vaṇṇanibhâ âdāsamaṇḍalassa vaṇṇanibhâ maṇisaṅkhamuttaveluriyassa vaṇṇanibhâ jâtarûparajataṣṣa vaṇṇanibhâ—yaṃ vā panaññam pi atthi rūpaṃ catunnam mahābhūtānam upādāya vaṇṇanibhāsanidassanam sappatigham—yaṃ rūpaṃ sanidassanam sappatigham cakkhunā anidassanena sappatighena passi vā passati vā passissati vā passe vā rūpaṃ petam rūpāyatanam petam rūpadhātu pesā—idan taṃ rūpaṃ rūpāyatanam.



618. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ rūpāyatanam ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . sappatighaṃ yaṃhi rūpaṃhi sanidassanamhi sappatighamhi cakkhum anidassanam sappatighaṃ paṭihaññi vā paṭihaññati vā paṭihaññissati vā paṭihaññe vā—rūpaṃ petam rūpāyatanam petam rūpadhātu pesā—idan taṃ rūpaṃ rūpāyatanam.

619. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ rūpāyatanam ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . sappatighaṃ—yaṃ rūpaṃ sanidassanam sappatighaṃ cakkhumhi anidassanamhi sappatighamhi paṭihaññi vā paṭihaññati vā paṭihaññissati vā paṭihaññe vā—rūpaṃ petam rūpāyatanam petam rūpadhātu pesā—idan taṃ rūpaṃ rūpāyatanam.

620. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ rūpāyatanam ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . sappatighaṃ—yaṃ rūpaṃ ārabba cakkhum nissāya cakkhusamphasso uppajji vā uppajjati vā uppajjissati vā uppajje vā . . . pe . . . yaṃ rūpaṃ ārabba cakkhum nissāya cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā . . . pe . . . cetanā . . . pe . . . cakkhuviññānam uppajji vā uppajjati vā uppajjissati vā uppajje vā . . . pe . . . yaṃ rūpārammaṇam cakkhum nissāya cakkhusamphasso uppajji vā uppajjati vā uppajjissati vā uppajje vā . . . pe . . . yaṃ rūpārammaṇam cakkhum nissāya cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā . . . pe . . . cetanā . . . pe . . . cakkhuviññānam uppajji vā uppajjati vā uppajjissati vā uppajje vā—rūpaṃ petam rūpāyatanam petam rūpadhātu pesā—idan taṃ rūpaṃ rūpāyatanam.

621. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ saddāyatanam ?

Yo saddo catunnam mahābhūtānam upādāya anidassano sappatigho bherisaddo mutiṅgasaddo saṅkhasaddo paṇavasaddo gītasaddo vādītasaddo sammāsaddo paṇīsaddo sattānam nigghosāsaddo dhātūnam sannighātasaddo vātasaddo udakasaddo manussasaddo amanussasaddo—yo vā panañño pi atthi saddo catunnam mahābhūtānam upādāya anidassano sappatigho—yaṃ saddam anidassanam sappatigham sotena anidassanena sappatighena suṇi vā suṇāti vā suṇissati vā suṇe vā—saddo peso saddāyatanam petam saddadhātu pesā—idan taṃ rūpaṃ saddāyatanam.

622. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ saddāyatanam ?

Yo saddo . . . pe . . . sappatigho—yamhi saddamhi anidassanamhi sappatighamhi sotam anidassanam sappatigham paṭihaññi vā paṭihaññati vā paṭihaññissati vā paṭihaññe vā—saddo peso saddāyatanam petam saddadhātu pesā—idan tam rūpam saddāyatanam.

623. Kataman tam rūpam saddāyatanam ?

Yo saddo . . . pe . . . sappatigho—yo saddo anidassano sappatigho sotamhi anidassanamhi sappatighamhi paṭihaññi vā paṭihaññati vā paṭihaññissati vā paṭihaññe vā—saddo peso saddāyatanam petam saddadhātu pesā—idan tam rūpam saddāyatanam.

624. Kataman tam rūpam saddāyatanam ?

Yo saddo . . . pe . . . sappatigho—yam saddam ārabha sotam nissāya sotasamphasso uppajji vā uppajjati vā uppajjissati vā uppajje vā . . . pe . . . yam saddam ārabha sotam nissāya sotasamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā . . . pe . . . cetanā . . . pe . . . sotaviññānam uppajji vā uppajjati vā uppajjissati vā uppajje vā . . . pe . . . yam saddārammanam sotam nissāya sotasamphasso uppajji vā uppajjati vā uppajjissati vā uppajje vā . . . pe . . . yam saddārammanam sotam nissāya sotasamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā . . . pe . . . cetanā . . . pe . . . sotaviññānam uppajji vā uppajjati vā uppajjissati vā uppajje vā—saddo peso saddāyatanam petam saddadhātu pesā—idan tam rūpam saddāyatanam.

625. Kataman tam rūpam gandhāyatanam ?

Yo gandho catunnam mahābhūtanam upādāya anidassano sappatigho mūlagandho sārāgandho, tacagandho, patta-gandho, pupphagandho, phalagandho, āmagandho, vissa-gandho, sugandho, duggandho yo vā panañño pi atthi gandho catunnam mahābhūtanam upādāya anidassano sappatigho—yam gandham anidassanam sappatigham [tena]ghānena anidassanena sappatighena ghāyi vā ghāyati vā ghāyissati vā ghāye vā—gandho peso gandhāyatanam petam gandhadhātu pesā—idan tam rūpam gandhāyatanam.

626. Kataman tam rūpam gandhāyatanam ?

Yo gandho . . . pe . . . sappatigho—yamhi gandhamhi anidassanamhi sappatighamhi ghānam anidassanam sappatigham paṭihaññi vā paṭihaññati vā paṭihaññissati vā paṭi-

haññe vā—gandho peso gandhāyatanam petam gandhadhātu pesā—idan tam rūpam gandhāyatanam.

627. Kataman tam rūpam gandhāyatanam ?

Yo gandho . . . pe . . . sappatigho—yo gandho anidassano sappatigho ghānamhi anidassanamhi sappatighamhi paṭihaññi vā paṭihaññati vā paṭihaññissati vā paṭihaññe vā—gandho peso gandhāyatanam petam gandhadhātu pesā—idan tam rūpam gandhāyatanam.

628. Kataman tam rūpam gandhāyatanam ?

Yo gandho . . . pe . . . sappatigho—yam gandham ārabba ghānam nissāya ghānasamphasso uppajji vā uppajjati vā uppajjissati vā uppajje vā . . . pe . . . yam gandham ārabba ghānam nissāya ghānasamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā . . . pe . . . cetanā . . . pe . . . ghānaviññānam uppajji vā uppajjati vā uppajjissati vā uppajje vā . . . pe . . . yam gandhārammaṇam ghānam nissāya ghānasamphasso uppajji vā uppajjati vā uppajjissati vā uppajje vā . . . pe . . . yam gandhārammaṇam ghānam nissāya ghānasamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā . . . pe . . . cetanā . . . pe . . . ghānaviññānam uppajji vā uppajjati vā uppajjissati vā uppajje vā—gandho peso gandhāyatanam . . . pe . . . gandhadhātu pesā—idan tam rūpam gandhāyatanam.

629. Kataman tam rūpam rasāyatanam ?

Yo raso catunnam mahābhūtānam upādāya anidassano sappatigho mūlaraso, khandharaso, tacaraso, pattaraso, puppharaso, phalaraso, ambilam, madhuram tittakam kaṭukam loṇikam khārikam lapilam kasāvo sādu asādu yo vā panañño pi atthi raso catunnam mahābhūtānam upādāya anidassano sappatigho—yam rasam anidassanam sappatigham jivhāya anidassanāya sappatighāya sāyi vā sāyati vā sāyissati vā sāye vā—raso peso rasāyatanam petam rasadhātu pesā—idan tam rūpam rasāyatanam.

630. Kataman tam rūpam rasāyatanam ?

Yo raso . . . pe . . . sappatigho—yamhi rasamhi anidassanamhi sappatighamhi jivhā anidassanā sappatighā paṭihaññi vā paṭihaññati vā paṭihaññissati vā paṭihaññe vā—raso peso rasāyatanam petam rasadhātu pesā—idan tam rūpam rasāyatanam.

631. Katamaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ rasāyatanam ?

Yo raso . . . pe . . . sappatigho—yo raso anidassano sappatigho jivhāya anidassanāya sappatighāya paṭihaññi vā paṭihaññati vā paṭihaññissati vā paṭihaññie vā—raso peso rasāyatanam petam rasadhātu pesā—idan taṃ rūpaṃ rasāyatanam.

632. Katamaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ rasāyatanam ?

Yo raso . . . pe . . . sappatigho—yaṃ rasam ārabba jivham nissāya jivhāsamphasso uppajji vā uppajjati vā uppajjissati vā uppajje vā . . . pe . . . yaṃ rasam ārabba jivham nissāya jivhāsamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā . . . pe . . . cetanā . . . pe . . . jivhāviññānam uppajji vā uppajjati vā uppajjissati vā uppajje vā . . . pe . . . yaṃ rasārammaṇam jivham nissāya jivhāsamphasso uppajji vā uppajjati vā uppajjissati vā uppajje vā . . . pe . . . yaṃ rasārammaṇam jivham nissāya jivhāsamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā . . . pe . . . cetanā . . . pe . . . jivhāviññānam uppajji vā uppajjati vā uppajjissati vā uppajje vā—raso peso rasāyatanam petam rasadhātu pesā—idan taṃ rūpaṃ rasāyatanam.

633. Katamaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ itthindriyam ?

Yaṃ itthiyā itthilingam itthinimittam itthikuttam itthākappo itthattam itthibhāvo—idan taṃ rūpaṃ itthindriyam.

634. Katamaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ purisindriyam ?

Yaṃ purisassa purisalingam purisanimittam purisakuttam purisākappo purisattam purisabhāvo—idan taṃ rūpaṃ purisindriyam.

635. Katamaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ jīvitindriyam ?

Yo tesam rūpīnam dhammānam āyu ṭhiti yapanā yāpanā iriyānā vattanā pālanā jivitaṃ jīvitindriyam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ jīvitindriyam.

636. Katamaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ kāyaviññatti ?

Yā kusalacittassa vā akusalacittassa vā avyākatacittassa vā abhikkamantassa vā paṭikkamantassa vā āloketassa vā vilokentassa vā sammiñjentassa vā pasārentassa vā kāyassa thambhanā santhambhanā santhambhitattam viññatti viññāpanā viññāpitattam idan taṃ rūpaṃ kāyaviññatti.

637. Katamaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ vacīviññatti ?

Yā kusalacittassa vā akusalacittassa vā avyākatacittassa vā vācā girā vyappatho udīraṇam ghoso ghosakammaṃ vācā

vacibhedo—ayaṃ vuccati vācā—yā tāya vācāya viññatti viññāpaṇā viññāpitattam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ vaciviññatti.

638. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ākāsadhātu ?

Yo ākāso ākāsaṅgataṃ aghaṃ aghagataṃ vivaro vivara-gataṃ asamphuṭṭhaṃ catūhi mahābhūtehi—idan taṃ rūpaṃ ākāsadhātu.

639. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ rūpassa lahutā ?

Yā rūpassa lahutā lahupariṇāmatā adandhanatā avittha-natā—idan taṃ rūpaṃ rūpassa lahutā.

640. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ rūpassa mudutā ?

Yā rūpassa mudutā maddavatā akakkhalatā akathinatā—idan taṃ rūpaṃ rūpassa mudutā.

641. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ rūpassa kammaññatā ?

Yā rūpassa kammaññatā kammaññattaṃ kammaññabhāvo—idan taṃ rūpaṃ rūpassa kammaññatā.

642. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ rūpassa upacayo ?

Yo āyatanānaṃ ācayo—yo rūpassa upacayo—idan taṃ rūpaṃ rūpassa upacayo.

643. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ rūpassa santati ?

Yo rūpassa upacayo—yā rūpassa santati—idan taṃ rūpaṃ rūpassa santati.

644. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ rūpassa jaratā ?

Yā rūpassa jarā jīraṇatā khaṇḍiccaṃ pāliccaṃ valittacatā āyuno saṃhāni, indriyānaṃ paripāko—idan taṃ rūpaṃ rūpassa jaratā.

645. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ rūpassa aniccatā ?

Yo rūpassa khayō vayo bhedo [paribhedo] aniccatā antara-dhānaṃ—idan taṃ rūpaṃ rūpassa aniccatā.

646. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ kabaḷīkāro āhāro ?

Odano kummāso sattu maccho maṃsaṃ khīraṃ dadhi sappi navanītaṃ telaṃ madhupphāṇitaṃ—yaṃ vā panaññaṃ pi atthi yaṃhi yaṃhi janapade tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ mukhāsīyaṃ dantavikhādanāṃ galajjhoharaṇīyaṃ kucchi-vitthambhaṇaṃ yāya ojāya sattā yāpenti—idan taṃ rūpaṃ kabaḷīkāro āhāro.

Idan taṃ rūpaṃ upādā.

UPĀDĀBHĀJANĪYAM RŪPAKĀNḌE PAṬHAMABHĀNAVĀRAM.

647. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ no upâdâ ?

Phoṭṭhabbâyatanam âpodhâtu—idan taṃ rūpaṃ no upâdâ.

648. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ phoṭṭhabbâyatanam ?

Pathavidhâtu tejodhâtu vâyodhâtu kakkhaḷam mudukaṃ saṅham pharusam sukhasamphassam dukkhasamphassam garukaṃ lahukaṃ—yaṃ phoṭṭhabbam anidassanam sappatigham kâyena anidassanena sappatighena phusi vâ phusati vâ phusissati vâ phuse vâ phoṭṭhabbo peso phoṭṭhabbâyatanam petam phoṭṭhabbadhâtu pesâ—idan taṃ rūpaṃ phoṭṭhabbâyatanam.

649. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ phoṭṭhabbâyatanam ?

Pathavidhâtu . . . pe . . . lahukaṃ—yamhi phoṭṭhabbamhi anidassanamhi sappatighamhi kâyo anidassano sappatigho paṭihaññi vâ paṭihaññati vâ paṭihaññissati vâ paṭihaññe vâ—phoṭṭhabbo peso phoṭṭhabbâyatanam petam phoṭṭhabbadhâtu pesâ—idan taṃ rūpaṃ phoṭṭhabbâyatanam.

650. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ phoṭṭhabbâyatanam ?

Pathavidhâtu . . . pe . . . lahukaṃ—yo phoṭṭhabbo anidassano sappatigho kâyamhi anidassanamhi sappatighamhi paṭihaññi vâ paṭihaññati vâ paṭihaññissati vâ paṭihaññe vâ—phoṭṭhabbo peso phoṭṭhabbâyatanam petam phoṭṭhabbadhâtu pesâ—idan taṃ rūpaṃ phoṭṭhabbâyatanam.

651. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ phoṭṭhabbâyatanam ?

Pathavidhâtu . . . pe . . . lahukaṃ—yaṃ phoṭṭhabbam ârabbha kâyaṃ nissâya kâyasamphasso uppajji vâ uppajjati vâ uppajjissati vâ uppajje vâ . . . pe . . . yaṃ phoṭṭhabbam ârabbha kâyaṃ nissâya kâyasamphassajā vedanâ . . . pe . . . saññâ . . . pe . . . cetanâ . . . pe . . . kâyaviññāṇam uppajji vâ uppajjati vâ uppajjissati vâ uppajje vâ . . . pe . . . yaṃ phoṭṭhabbârammaṇam kâyaṃ nissâya kâyasamphasso uppajji vâ uppajjati vâ uppajjissati vâ uppajje vâ . . . pe . . . yaṃ phoṭṭhabbârammaṇam kâyaṃ nissâya kâyasamphassajā vedanâ . . . pe . . . saññâ . . . pe . . . cetanâ . . . pe . . . kâyaviññāṇam uppajji vâ uppajjati vâ uppajjissati vâ uppajje vâ—phoṭṭhabbo peso phoṭṭhabbâyatanam petam phoṭṭhabbadhâtu pesâ—idan taṃ rūpaṃ phoṭṭhabbâyatanam.

652. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ âpodhâtu ?

Yaṃ āpo āpogataṃ sineho sinehagataṃ bandhanattaṃ rūpassa idan taṃ rūpaṃ āpodhātu.

Idan taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā.

653. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ upādiṇṇaṃ ?

Cakkhāyatanam, sotāyatanam, ghāṇāyatanam, jivhāyatanam, kāyāyatanam, itthindriyam, purisindriyam, jīvitindriyam—yaṃ vā panaññam pi atthi rūpaṃ kammaṣa katattā rūpāyatanam, gandhāyatanam, rasāyatanam, phoṭṭhabbāyatanam, ākāsadhātu, āpodhātu, rūpassa upacayo rūpasantati kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ upādiṇṇaṃ.

654. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ anupādiṇṇaṃ ?

Saddāyatanam kāyaviññatti vacīviññatti rūpassa lahutā rūpassa mudutā rūpassa kammaññatā rūpassa jaratā rūpassa aniccatā—yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi rūpaṃ na kammaṣa katattā rūpāyatanam gandhāyatanam rasāyatanam phoṭṭhabbāyatanam ākāsadhātu āpodhātu rūpassa upacayo rūpassa santati kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ anupādiṇṇaṃ.

655. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ upādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanam itthindriyam purisindriyam jīvitindriyam—yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi rūpaṃ kammaṣa katattā rūpāyatanam gandhāyatanam rasāyatanam phoṭṭhabbāyatanam ākāsadhātu, āpodhātu, rūpassa upacayo rūpasantati kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ upādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ.

656. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ ?

Saddāyatanaṃ kāyaviññatti vacīviññatti rūpassa lahutā rūpassa mudutā rūpassa kammaññatā rūpassa jaratā rūpassa aniccatā—yaṃ vā panaññam pi atthi rūpaṃ na kammaṣa katattā rūpāyatanam saddāyatanam, gandhāyatanam, rasāyatanam phoṭṭhabbāyatanam, ākāsadhātu/rūpassa upacayo rūpasantati kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ.

657. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ sanidassanaṃ ?

Rūpāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ sanidassanaṃ.

658. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ.

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ.

659. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ sappaṭighaṃ ?

Cakkhāyatanam, sotāyatanam, ghānāyatanam, jivhāyatanam, kāyāyatanam, rūpāyatanam, saddāyatanam, gandhāyatanam, rasāyatanam, phoṭṭhabbāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ sappaṭighaṃ.

660. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ appaṭighaṃ ?

Itthindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ appaṭighaṃ.

661. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ indriyaṃ ?

Cakkhundriyaṃ, sotindriyaṃ, ghānindriyaṃ, jivhindriyaṃ, kāyindriyaṃ, itthindriyaṃ, purisindriyaṃ, jīvitindriyaṃ—idan taṃ rūpaṃ indriyaṃ.

662. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ na indriyaṃ ?

Rūpāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ na indriyaṃ.

663. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ mahābhūtaṃ ?

Phoṭṭhabbāyatanam āpodhātu—idan taṃ rūpaṃ mahābhūtaṃ.

664. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ na mahābhūtaṃ ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ mahābhūtaṃ.

665. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ viññatti ?

Kāyaviññatti vacīviññatti—idan taṃ rūpaṃ viññatti.

666. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ na viññatti ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ na viññatti.

667. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ?

Kāyaviññatti vacīviññatti—yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ cittajaṃ cittahetukaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpāyatanam saddāyatanam, gandhāyatanam, rasāyatanam, phoṭṭhabbāyatanam, ākāsadhātu, āpodhātu, rūpassa lahutā, rūpassa mudutā, rūpassa kammaññatā, rūpassa upacayo, rūpassa santati kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ.

668. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ na cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanam—itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ, jīvitindriyaṃ, rūpassa jaratā, rūpassa aniccatā—yaṃ vā panaññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ na cittajaṃ na cittahe-tukaṃ na cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpāyatanam, saddāyatanam,



gandhâyatanam, rasâyatanam, phoṭṭhabbâyatanam, âkâsa-dhâtu, âpodhâtu, rûpassa lahutâ, rûpassa mudutâ, rûpassa kammaññatâ, rûpassa upacayo, rûpassa santati, kabaḷiṅkâro âhâro—idan tam rûpaṃ na cittasamuṭṭhânam.

669. Kataman tam rûpaṃ cittasahabhû ?

Kâyaviññatti vacîviññatti—idan tam rûpaṃ cittasahabhû.

670. Kataman tam rûpaṃ na cittasahabhû ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkâro âhâro—idan tam rûpaṃ na cittasahabhû.

671. Kataman tam rûpaṃ cittânuparivatti ?

Kâyaviññatti vacîviññatti—idan tam rûpaṃ cittânuparivatti.

672. Kataman tam rûpaṃ na cittânuparivatti ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkâro âhâro—idan tam rûpaṃ na cittânuparivatti.

673. Kataman tam rûpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kâyâyatanam—idan tam rûpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ.

674. Kataman tam rûpaṃ bâhiram ?

Rûpâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkâro âhâro—idan tam rûpaṃ bâhiram.

675. Kataman tam rûpaṃ olârikaṃ.

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbâyatanam—idan tam rûpaṃ olârikaṃ.

676. Kataman tam rûpaṃ sukhumaṃ ?

Itthindriyam . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkâro âhâro—idan tam rûpaṃ sukhumaṃ.

677. Kataman tam rûpaṃ dûre ?

Itthindriyam . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkâro âhâro—idan tam rûpaṃ dûre.

678. Kataman tam rûpaṃ santike ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbâyatanam—idan tam rûpaṃ santike.

679. Kataman tam rûpaṃ cakkhusamphassassa vatthu ?

Cakkhâyatanam—idan tam rûpaṃ cakkhusamphassassa vatthu.

680. Kataman tam rûpaṃ cakkhusamphassassa na vatthu ?

Sotâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkâro âhâro—idan tam rûpaṃ cakkhusamphassassa na vatthu.

681. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ cakkhusamphassajāya vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . cetanāya . . . pe . . . cakkhuviññāṇassa vatthu ?

Cakkhāyatanam — idam taṃ rūpaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa vatthu.

682. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa na vatthu ?

Sotāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabalīkâro âhâro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa na vatthu.

683. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ sotasamphassassa . . . pe . . . ghânasamphassassa . . . pe . . . /kâyasamphassassa vatthu ?

Kâyāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ kâyasamphassassa vatthu.

684. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ kâyasamphassassa na vatthu ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabalīkâro âhâro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ kâyasamphassassa na vatthu.

685. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ kâyasamphassajāya vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . cetanāya . . . pe . . . kâyaviññāṇassa vatthu ?

Kâyāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ kâyaviññāṇassa vatthu.

686. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ kâyaviññāṇassa na vatthu ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabalīkâro âhâro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ kâyaviññāṇassa na vatthu.

687. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ cakkhusamphassassa ârammaṇam ?

Rûpāyatanam — idan taṃ rūpaṃ cakkhusamphassassa ârammaṇam.

688. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ cakkhusamphassassa na ârammaṇam ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabalīkâro âhâro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ cakkhusamphassassa na ârammaṇam.

689. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ cakkhusamphassajāya vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . cetanāya . . . pe . . . cakkhuviññāṇassa ârammaṇam.

Rûpāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa ârammaṇam.

690. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa ârammaṇam ?

Cakkhāyatanam—kabalīkâro âhâro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa ârammaṇam.

691. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ sotasamphassassa . . . pe . . .

ghānasamphassassa . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassassa . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassassa ārammaṇaṃ.

Phoṭṭhabbāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ kāyasamphassassa ārammaṇaṃ.

692. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ kāyasamphassassa na ārammaṇaṃ ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ kāyasamphassassa na ārammaṇaṃ.

693. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ kāyasamphassajāya vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . cetanāya . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇassa ārammaṇaṃ ?

Phoṭṭhabbāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa ārammaṇaṃ.

694. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa na ārammaṇaṃ ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa na ārammaṇaṃ.

695. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ cakkhāyatanam ?

Yaṃ cakkhu catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo peso—idan taṃ rūpaṃ cakkhāyatanam.

696. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ na cakkhāyatanam ?

Sotāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ na cakkhāyatanam.

697. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ sotāyatanam . . . pe . . . ghānāyatanam . . . pe . . . jivhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanam ?

Yo kāyo catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo peso—idan taṃ rūpaṃ kāyāyatanam.

698. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ na kāyāyatanam ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ na kāyāyatanam.

699. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ rūpāyatanam ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya vaṇṇanibhā . . . pe . . . rūpadhātu pesā—idan taṃ rūpaṃ rūpāyatanam.

700. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ na rūpāyatanam ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ na rūpāyatanam.

701. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ saddāyatanam . . . pe . . .

gandhâyatanam . . . pe . . . rasâyatanam . . . pe . . .  
phoṭṭhabbâyatanam ?

Pathavidhâtu . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbadhâtu pesâ—idan  
tam rûpam phoṭṭhabbadhâtu.

702. Kataman tam rûpam na phoṭṭhabbâyatanam ?  
Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkâro âhâro—idan tam  
rûpam na phoṭṭhabbâyatanam.

703. Kataman tam rûpam cakkhudhâtu.

Cakkhâyatanam—idan tam rûpam cakkhudhâtu.

704. Kataman tam rûpam na cakkhudhâtu ?

Sotâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkâro âhâro—idan tam  
rûpam na cakkhudhâtu.

705. Kataman tam rûpam rûpadhâtu ?

Rûpâyatanam—idan tam rûpam rûpadhâtu.

706. Kataman tam rûpam na rûpadhâtu ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkâro âhâro — idan  
tam rûpam na rûpadhâtu.

707. Kataman tam rûpam saddadhâtu . . . pe . . . gandha-  
dhâtu . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbadhâtu ?

Phoṭṭhabbâyatanam—idan tam rûpam phoṭṭhabbadhâtu.

708. Kataman tam rûpam na phoṭṭhabbadhâtu ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkâro âhâro — idan  
tam rûpam na phoṭṭhabbadhâtu.

709. Kataman tam rûpam cakkhundriyam ?

Yam cakkhu catunnam mahâbhûtânâṃ upâdâya pasâdo  
. . . pe . . . suñño gâmo peso—idan tam rûpam cakkhun-  
driyam.

710. Kataman tam rûpam na cakkhundriyam ?

Sotâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkâro âhâro—idan tam  
rûpam na cakkhundriyam.

711. Kataman tam rûpam sotindriyam . . . pe . . . ghâ-  
nindriyam . . . pe . . . jivhindriyam . . . pe . . . kâyindriyam ?

Yo kâyo catunnam mahâbhûtânâṃ upâdâya pasâdo . . . pe  
. . . suñño gâmo peso—idan tam rûpam kâyindriyam.

712. Kataman tam rûpam na kâyindriyam ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkâro âhâro—idan tam  
rûpam na kâyindriyam.

713. Kataman tam rûpam itthindriyam ?

Yaṃ itthiyā itthilingaṃ itthinimittaṃ itthikuttaṃ itthā-kappo itthattaṃ itthibhāvo—idan taṃ rūpaṃ itthindriyaṃ.

714. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ purisindriyaṃ ?

Yaṃ purisassa purisalīgaṃ purisanimittaṃ purisakuttaṃ purisākappo purisattaṃ purisabhāvo—idan taṃ rūpaṃ purisindriyaṃ.

715. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ na purisindriyaṃ ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ na purisindriyaṃ.

716. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ ?

Yo tesam rūpīnaṃ dhammānaṃ āyu tṭhiti yapanā yāpanā iriyaṇā vattanā pālanā jīvitaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ—idan taṃ rūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ.

717. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ na jīvitindriyaṃ ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ na jīvitindriyaṃ.

718. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ kāyaviññatti ?

Yā kusalacittassa vā akusalacittassa vā avyākatacittassa vā abhikkamantassa vā paṭikkamantassa vā āloketassa vā vilokentassa vā sammiñjentassa vā pasārentassa vā kāyassa tham-bhanā santhambhanā santhambhitattaṃ viññatti viññāpanā viññāpitattaṃ : idan taṃ rūpaṃ kāyaviññatti.

719. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ na kāyaviññatti ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ na kāyaviññatti.

720. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ vacīviññatti ?

Yā kusalacittassa vā akusalacittassa vā avyākatacittassa vā vācā girā vyappatho udīraṇam ghoso ghosakammaṃ vācā vacībhedo—ayaṃ vuccati vācā—yā tāya vācāya viññatti viññāpanā viññāpitattaṃ—idan taṃ rūpaṃ vacīviññatti.

721. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ na vacīviññatti ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ na vacīviññatti.

722. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ākāsadhātu ?

Yo ākāso ākāsatam agham aghagatam vivaro vivaragatam asamphuṭṭham catūhi mahābhūtehi—idan taṃ rūpaṃ ākāsa-dhātu.

723. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ na ākāsadhātu ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkāro âhâro—idan tam rūpaṃ âkâsadhātu.

724. Kataman tam rūpaṃ âpodhātu ?

Yaṃ âpo âpogataṃ sineho sinehagataṃ bandhanattam rūpassa—idan tam rūpaṃ âpodhātu.

725. Kataman tam rūpaṃ na âpodhātu ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkāro âhâro—idan tam rūpaṃ na âpodhātu.

726. Kataman tam rūpaṃ rūpassa lahutâ ?

Yâ rūpassa lahutâ lahutaparīṇamatâ adandhanatâ avitthananatâ—idan tam rūpaṃ rūpassa lahutâ.

727. Kataman tam rūpaṃ rūpassa na lahutâ ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkāro âhâro—idan tam rūpaṃ rūpassa na lahutâ.

728. Kataman tam rūpaṃ rūpassa mudutâ ?

Yâ rūpassa mudutâ maddavatâ akakkhaḷatâ akathinatâ—idan tam rūpaṃ rūpassa mudutâ.

729. Kataman tam rūpaṃ rūpassa na mudutâ ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkāro âhâro — idan tam rūpaṃ rūpassa na mudutâ.

730. Kataman tam rūpaṃ rūpassa kammaññatâ ?

Yâ rūpassa kammaññatâ kammaññattam kammaññabhâvo—idan tam rūpaṃ rūpassa kammaññatâ.

731. Kataman tam rūpaṃ rūpassa na kammaññatâ ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkāro âhâro — idan tam rūpaṃ rūpassa na kammaññatâ.

732. Kataman tam rūpaṃ rūpassa upacayo ?

Yo âyatanânam âcayo—so rūpassa upacayo—idan tam rūpaṃ rūpassa upacayo.

733. Kataman tam rūpaṃ rūpassa na upacayo ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkāro âhâro—idan tam rūpaṃ rūpassa na upacayo.

734. Kataman tam rūpaṃ rūpassa santati ?

Yo rūpassa upacayo—sâ rūpassa santati—idam tam rūpaṃ rūpassa santati.

735. Kataman tam rūpaṃ rūpassa na santati ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkāro âhâro — idam tam rūpaṃ rūpassa na santati.

736. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ rūpassa jaratā ?

Yā rūpassa jarā jīraṇatā khaṇḍiccam pāliccam valittacatā āyuno saṃhāni indriyānaṃ paripāko—idan taṃ rūpaṃ rūpassa jaratā.

737. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ rūpassa na jaratā ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷīṅkāro āhāro—idaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ rūpassa na jaratā.

738. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ rūpassa aniccatā ?

Yo rūpassa khayō vayo bhedo paribhedo aniccatā antardhānaṃ : idan taṃ rūpaṃ rūpassa aniccatā.

739. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ rūpassa na aniccatā ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷīṅkāro āhāro — idaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ rūpassa na aniccatā.

740. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ kabaḷīṅkāro āhāro ?

Odano kummāso sattu maccho maṃsaṃ khīraṃ dadhi sappi navanītaṃ telaṃ madhu phāṇitaṃ—yaṃ vā panaṇṇam pi atthi rūpaṃ yaṃhi yaṃhi janapade tesam tesam sattānaṃ mukhāsiyaṃ dantavikhādanaṃ galajjhoharaṇiyaṃ kucchi-vitthambhanaṃ—yāya ojāya sattā yāpenti—idan taṃ rūpaṃ kabaḷīṅkāro āhāro.

741. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ na kabaḷīṅkāro āhāro ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . rūpassa aniccatā—idan taṃ rūpaṃ na kabaḷīṅkāro āhāro.

Evam duvidhena rūpasāṅgaho. Dukkhaniddeso.

742. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ upādā ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanam—idaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ upādā.

743. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ upādā ?

Rūpāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷīṅkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ upādā.

744. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ no upādā ?

Phoṭṭhabbāyatanam āpodhātu—idan taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ no upādā.

745. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ upādiṇṇam ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanam idan taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ upādiṇṇam.

746. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bhāraṃ upādiṇṇaṃ.

Itthindriyaṃ, purisindriyaṃ, jīvitindriyaṃ — yaṃ vā panaññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ kammaṣṣa katattā rūpāyatanāṃ gandhāyatanāṃ rasāyatanāṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ ākāsadhātu āpodhātu rūpassa upacayo rūpassa santati—kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro idan taṃ rūpaṃ bhāraṃ upādiṇṇaṃ.

747. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bhāraṃ anupādiṇṇaṃ ?

Saddāyatanāṃ kāyaviññatti vacīviññatti rūpassa lahutā rūpassa mudutā rūpassa kammaññatā rūpassa jaratā rūpassa aniccatā—yaṃ vā panaññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ na kammaṣṣa katattā rūpāyatanāṃ (saddāyatanāṃ) gandhāyatanāṃ rasāyatanāṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ ākāsadhātu āpodhātu rūpassa upacayo rūpassa santati kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ bhāraṃ anupādiṇṇaṃ.

748. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ upādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ ?

Cakkhāyatanāṃ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanāṃ—idaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ upādiṇṇupādāyaṃ.

749. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bhāraṃ upādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ ?

Itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ—yaṃ vā panaññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ kammaṣṣa katattā rūpāyatanāṃ gandhāyatanāṃ rasāyatanāṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ ākāsadhātu āpodhātu rūpassa upacayo rūpassa santati kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ bhāraṃ upādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ.

750. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bhāraṃ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ ?

Saddāyatanāṃ kāyaviññatti vacīviññatti rūpassa lahutā rūpassa mudutā rūpassa kammaññatā rūpassa jaratā rūpassa aniccatā—yaṃ vā panaññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ na/katattā rūpāyatanāṃ gandhāyatanāṃ rasāyatanāṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ ākāsadhātu āpodhātu rūpassa upacayo rūpassa santati kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ bhāraṃ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ.

751. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ anidassanaṃ ?

Cakkhāyatanāṃ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanāṃ—idan taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ anidassanaṃ.

752. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bhāraṃ sanidassanaṃ ?

Rūpāyatanāṃ—idaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bhāraṃ sanidassanaṃ.

753. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bhāraṃ anidassanaṃ ?



Saddâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkāro âhâro : idam taṃ rūpaṃ bâhiram anidassanam.

754. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ sappatighaṃ ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kâyâyatanam idam taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ sappatighaṃ.

755. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bâhiram sappatighaṃ ?

Rûpâyatanam . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbâyatanam—idam taṃ rūpaṃ bâhiram sappatighaṃ.

756. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bâhiram sappatighaṃ ?

Itthindriyam . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkāro âhâro—idam taṃ rūpaṃ bâhiram sappatighaṃ.

757. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ indriyam ?

Cakkhundriyam . . . pe . . . kâyindriyam—idam taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ indriyam.

758. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bâhiram indriyam ?

Itthindriyam purisindriyam jîvitindriyam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ bâhiram indriyam.

759. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bâhiram na indriyam ?

Rûpâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkāro âhâro—idam taṃ rūpaṃ bâhiram na indriyam.

760. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na mahâbhûtam ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kâyâyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na mahâbhûtam.

761. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bâhiram mahâbhûtam ?

Phoṭṭhabbâyatanam âpodhâtu—idan taṃ rūpaṃ bâhiram mahâbhûtam.

762. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bâhiram na mahâbhûtam ?

Rûpâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkāro âhâro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ bâhiram na mahâbhûtam.

763. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na viññatti ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kâyâyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na viññatti.

764. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bâhiram viññatti ?

Kâyaviññatti vacîviññatti—idan taṃ rūpaṃ bâhiram viññatti.

765. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bâhiram na viññatti ?

Rûpâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkāro âhâro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ bâhiram na viññatti.

766. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na cittaṣṣa samu-  
tṭhānaṃ ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanam—idan taṃ  
rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na cittaṣṣa samuṭṭhānam.

767. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ cittaṣṣamuṭṭhānaṃ ?

Kāyaviññatti vacīviññatti—yaṃ vā panaññaṃ pi atthi  
rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaṭhetukaṃ cittaṣṣamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpāyata-  
naṃ saddāyatanam gandhāyatanam rasāyatanam phoṭṭhabbā-  
yatanam ākāśadhātu āpodhātu rūpaṣṣa lahutā rūpaṣṣa mudutā  
rūpaṣṣa kammaññatā rūpaṣṣa upacayo rūpaṣṣa santati kaba-  
ḷiṅkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ cittaṣṣamuṭṭhānam.

768. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ na cittaṣṣamuṭṭhānaṃ ?

Itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ rūpaṣṣa jaratā  
rūpaṣṣa aniccatā yaṃ vā panaññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ na cittaṃ  
na cittaṭhetukaṃ na cittaṣṣamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpāyatanam saddā-  
yatanam gandhāyatanam rasāyatanam phoṭṭhabbāyatanam  
ākāśadhātu āpodhātu rūpaṣṣa lahutā rūpaṣṣa mudutā rūpaṣṣa  
kammaññatā rūpaṣṣa upacayo rūpaṣṣa santati kabaḷiṅkāro  
āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ na cittaṣṣamuṭṭhānam.

769. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na cittaṣṣahabhū ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanam—idan taṃ  
rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na cittaṣṣahabhū.

770. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ cittaṣṣahabhū ?

Kāyaviññatti vacīviññatti—idan taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ citta-  
ṣṣahabhū.

771. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ na cittaṣṣahabhū ?

Rūpāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro—idan taṃ  
rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ na cittaṣṣahabhū.

772. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na cittaṅuparivatti ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanam—idan taṃ  
rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na cittaṅuparivatti.

773. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ cittaṅuparivatti ?

Kāyaviññatti vacīviññatti—idan taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ citta-  
ṅuparivatti.

774. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ na cittaṅuparivatti ?

Rūpāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro—idan taṃ  
rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ na cittaṅuparivatti ?

775. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ oḷārikaṃ ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kâyâyatanam—idan tam rūpam ajjhattikam oḷārikam.

776. Kataman tam rūpam bâhiram oḷārikam ?

Rûpâyatanam . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbâyatanam—idan tam rūpam bâhiram oḷārikam.

777. Kataman tam rūpam bâhiram sukhumam ?

Itthindriyam . . . pe . . . kabaḷinkâro âhâro—idan tam rūpam bâhiram sukhumam.

778. Kataman tam rūpam ajjhattikam santike ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kâyâyatanam idan tam rūpam ajjhattikam santike.

779. Kataman tam rūpam bâhiram dûre ?

Itthindriyam . . . pe . . . kabaḷinkâro âhâro—idan tam rūpam bâhiram dûre.

780. Kataman tam rūpam bâhiram santike ?

Rûpâyatanam . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbâyatanam—idan tam rūpam bâhiram santike.

781. Kataman tam rūpam bâhiram cakkhusamphassassa na vatthu ?

Rûpâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷinkâro âhâro—idan tam rūpam bâhiram cakkhusamphassassa na vatthu.

782. Kataman tam rūpam ajjhattikam cakkhusamphassassa vatthu ?

Cakkhâyatanam—idan tam rūpam ajjhattikam cakkhusamphassassa vatthu.

783. Kataman tam rūpam ajjhattikam cakkhusamphassassa na vatthu ?

Sotâyatanam . . . pe . . . kâyâyatanam—idan tam rūpam ajjhattikam cakkhusamphassassa na vatthu.

784. Kataman tam rūpam bâhiram cakkhusamphassajâya vedanâya . . . pe . . . saññâya . . . pe . . . cetanâya . . . pe . . . cakkhuviiññâṇassa na vatthu ?

Rûpâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷinkâro âhâro—idan tam rūpam bâhiram cakkhuviiññâṇassa na vatthu.

785. Kataman tam rūpam ajjhattikam cakkhuviiññâṇassa vatthu ?

Cakkhâyatanam—idan tam rūpam ajjhattikam cakkhuviiññâṇassa vatthu.

786. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ cakkhaviññāṇassa na vatthu ?

Sotāyatanam . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ cakkhaviññāṇassa na vatthu.

787. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ sotasamphassassa . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassassa . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassassa . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassassa na vatthu ?

Rûpāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ kāyasamphassassa na vatthu.

788. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ kāyasamphassassa vatthu ?

Kāyāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ kāyasamphassassa vatthu.

789. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ kāyasamphassassa na vatthu ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . jivhāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ kāyasamphassassa na vatthu.

790. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ kāyasamphassajāya vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . cetanāya . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇassa na vatthu ?

Rûpāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ kāyaviññāṇassa na vatthu.

791. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa vatthu ?

Kāyāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa vatthu.

792. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa na vatthu ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . jivhāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa na vatthu.

793. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ cakkhusamphassassa na ārammaṇam ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ cakkhusamphassassa na ārammaṇam.

794. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ cakkhusamphassassa ārammaṇam ?

Rûpāyatanam — idan taṃ rūpaṃ cakkhusamphassassa ārammaṇam.

795. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ cakkhusamphassassa na ārammaṇaṃ ?

Saddāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabalīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ cakkhusamphassassa na ārammaṇaṃ ?

796. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ cakkhusamphassajāya vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . cetanāya . . . pe . . . cakkhuviññāṇassa na ārammaṇaṃ ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanam . . . pe . . . idan taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa na ārammaṇaṃ.

797. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa ārammaṇaṃ ?

Rûpāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa ārammaṇaṃ.

798. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa na ārammaṇaṃ ?

Saddāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabalīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa na ārammaṇaṃ.

799. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ sotasamphassassa . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassassa . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassassa . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassassa na ārammaṇaṃ ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ kāyasamphassassa na ārammaṇaṃ.

800. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ kāyasamphassassa ārammaṇaṃ ?

Phoṭṭhabbāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ kāyasamphassassa ārammaṇaṃ.

801. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ kāyasamphassassa na ārammaṇaṃ ?

Rûpāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabalīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ kāyasamphassassa na ārammaṇaṃ.

802. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ kāyasamphassajāya vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . cetanāya . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇassa na ārammaṇaṃ ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa na ārammaṇaṃ.

803. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ kāyaviññāṇassa ārammaṇaṃ ?

Phoṭṭhabbāyatanam—idan tam rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ kāya-  
viññāṇassa ārammaṇaṃ.

804. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ kāyaviññāṇassa na  
ārammaṇaṃ ?

Rūpāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷīṅkāro āhāro—idan taṃ  
rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ kāyaviññāṇassa na ārammaṇaṃ.

805. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ na cakkhāyatanam ?

Rūpāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷīṅkāro āhāro—idan taṃ  
rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ na cakkhāyatanam.

806. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ cakkhāyatanam ?

Yaṃ cakkhu catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . .  
pe . . . suñño gāmo peso—idan taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ  
cakkhāyatanam.

807. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na cakkhāyatanam ?

Sotāyatanam . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ  
ajjhattikaṃ na cakkhāyatanam.

808. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ na sotāyatanam . . .  
pe . . . na ghānāyatanam . . . pe . . . na jivhāyatanam  
. . . pe . . . na kāyāyatanam ?

Rūpāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷīṅkāro āhāro—idan taṃ  
rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ na kāyāyatanam.

809. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ kāyāyatanam ?

Yo kāyo catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . .  
suñño gāmo peso—idan taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ kāyāyatanam.

810. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na kāyāyatanam ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . jivhāyatanam—idan taṃ  
rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na kāyāyatanam.

811. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na rūpāyatanam ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanam—idan taṃ  
rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na rūpāyatanam.

812. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ rūpāyatanam ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya vaṇṇanibhā  
. . . pe . . . rūpadhātu pesā—idan taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ  
rūpāyatanam.

813. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ na rūpāyatanam ?

Saddāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷīṅkāro āhāro—idan taṃ  
rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ na rūpāyatanam.

814. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na saddāyatanam

. . . pe . . . na gandhâyatanam . . . pe . . . na rasâyatanam

. . . pe . . . na phoṭṭhabbâyatanam ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kâyâyatanam—idan tam rūpam ajjhattikam na phoṭṭhabbâyatanam.

815. Kataman tam rūpam bâhiram phoṭṭhabbâyatanam ?

Pathavîdhātu . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbadhātu pesâ—idan tam rūpam bâhiram phoṭṭhabbâyatanam.

816. Kataman tam rūpam bâhiram na phoṭṭhabbâyatanam ?

Rûpâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷinkâro âhâro—idan tam rūpam bâhiram na phoṭṭhabbâyatanam.

817. Kataman tam rūpam bâhiram na cakkhudhātu ?

Rûpâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷinkâro âhâro—idan tam rūpam bâhiram na cakkhudhātu.

818. Kataman tam rūpam ajjhattikam cakkhudhātu ?

Cakkhâyatanam—idan tam rūpam ajjhattikam cakkhudhātu.

819. Kataman tam rūpam ajjhattikam na cakkhudhātu ?

Sotâyatanam . . . pe . . . kâyâyatanam—idan tam rūpam ajjhattikam na cakkhudhātu.

820. Kataman tam rūpam bâhiram na sotadhātu . . . pe . . . na ghânadhātu, . . . pe . . . na jivhâdhātu . . . pe . . . na kâyadhātu ?

Rûpâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷinkâro âhâro—idan tam rūpam bâhiram na kâyadhātu.

821. Kataman tam rūpam ajjhattikam kâyadhātu ?

Kâyâyatanam—idan tam rūpam ajjhattikam kâyadhātu.

822. Kataman tam rūpam ajjhattikam na kâyadhātu ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . jivhâyatanam—idan tam rūpam ajjhattikam na kâyadhātu.

823. Kataman tam rūpam ajjhattikam na rūpadhātu ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kâyâyatanam idan tam rūpam ajjhattikam na rūpadhātu.

824. Kataman tam rūpam bâhiram rūpadhātu ?

Rûpâyatanam—idan tam rūpam bâhiram rūpadhātu.

825. Kataman tam rūpam bâhiram na rūpadhātu ?

Saddâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷinkâro âhâro—idan tam rūpam bâhiram na rūpadhātu.

826. Kataman tam rūpam ajjhattikam na saddadhātu

. . . pe . . . na gandhadhātu . . . pe . . . na rasadhātu  
. . . pe . . . na phoṭṭhabbadhātu ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanam—idan tam  
rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na phoṭṭhabbadhātu.

827. Kataman tam rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ phoṭṭhabbadhātu ?

Phoṭṭhabbāyatanam—idan tam rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ phoṭṭhabba-  
dhātu.

828. Kataman tam rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ na phoṭṭhabbadhātu ?

Rūpāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan tam  
rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ na phoṭṭhabbadhātu.

829. Kataman tam rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ na cakkhundriyam ?

Rūpāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan tam  
rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ na cakkhundriyam.

830. Kataman tam rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ cakkhundriyam ?

Yaṃ cakkhu catunnam mahābhūtānam upādāya pasādo . . .  
pe . . . suñño gāmo peso—idan tam rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ  
cakkhundriyam.

831. Kataman tam rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na cakkhundriyam ?

Sotāyatanam . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanam—idan tam rūpaṃ  
ajjhattikaṃ na cakkhundriyam.

832. Kataman tam rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ na sotindriyam . . . pe  
. . . na ghānindriyam . . . pe . . . na jivhindriyam . . .  
pe . . . na kāyindriyam ?

Rūpāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan tam  
rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ na kāyindriyam.

833. Kataman tam rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ kāyindriyam ?

Yo kāyo catunnam mahābhūtānam upādāya pasādo . . . pe  
. . . suñño gāmo peso—idan tam rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ kāyin-  
driyam.

834. Kataman tam rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na kāyindriyam ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . jivhāyatanam—idan tam  
rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na kāyindriyam.

835. Kataman tam rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na itthindriyam ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanam—idan tam  
rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na itthindriyam.

836. Kataman tam rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ itthindriyam ?

Yaṃ itthiyā itthilingaṃ itthinimittaṃ itthikuttaṃ itthā-  
kappo itthattaṃ itthibhāvo — idan tam rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ  
itthindriyam.



837. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bhāraṃ na itthindriyaṃ ?  
Rūpāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . kabalīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ  
rūpaṃ bhāraṃ na itthindriyaṃ.

838. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na purisindriyaṃ ?  
Cakkhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ—idan taṃ  
rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na purisindriyaṃ.

839. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bhāraṃ purisindriyaṃ ?  
Yaṃ purisassa purisaliṅgaṃ purisanimittaṃ purisakuttaṃ  
purisākappo purisattaṃ purisabhāvo—idan taṃ rūpaṃ bhāri-  
raṃ purisindriyaṃ.

840. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bhāraṃ na purisindriyaṃ.  
Rūpāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . kabalīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ  
rūpaṃ bhāraṃ na purisindriyaṃ.

841. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na jīvitindriyaṃ ?  
Cakkhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ—idan taṃ  
rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na jīvitindriyaṃ.

842. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bhāraṃ jīvitindriyaṃ ?  
Yo tesam rūpīnaṃ dhammānaṃ āyu tīthi yapaṇā yapaṇā  
iriyaṇā vattaṇā pālaṇā jīvitaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ—idan taṃ  
rūpaṃ bhāraṃ jīvitindriyaṃ.

843. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bhāraṃ na jīvitindriyaṃ ?  
Rūpāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . kabalīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ  
rūpaṃ bhāraṃ na jīvitindriyaṃ.

844. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na kāyaviññatti.  
Cakkhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ—idan taṃ  
rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na kāyaviññatti.

845. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bhāraṃ kāyaviññatti ?  
Yā kusalacittassa vā akusalacittassa vā avyākatacittassa  
vā abhikkamantassa vā paṭikkamantassa vā āloketassa vā  
vilokentassa vā sammiñjentassa vā pasārentassa vā kāyassa  
thambhaṇā santhambhaṇā santhambhitattaṃ viññatti viññā-  
paṇā viññāpitattaṃ—idan taṃ rūpaṃ bhāraṃ kāyaviññatti.

846. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bhāraṃ na kāyaviññatti ?  
Rūpāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . kabalīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ  
rūpaṃ bhāraṃ na kāyaviññatti.

847. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na vacīviññatti ?  
Cakkhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ—idan taṃ  
rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na vacīviññatti.

848. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ vacīviññatti ?

Yā kusalacittassa vā akusalacittassa vā avyākatacittassa vā vācā girā vyappatho udīraṇaṃ ghoso ghosakammaṃ vācā vacībhedo—ayaṃ vuccati vācā—yā tāya vācāya viññatti viññāpanā viññāpittataṃ—idan taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ vacīviññatti.

849. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ na vacīviññatti.

Rûpâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷīṅkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ na vacīviññatti.

850. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na ākāsadhātu ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kāyâyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na ākāsadhātu.

851. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ ākāsadhātu ?

Yo ākāso ākāsagataṃ aghaṃ aghagataṃ vivaro vivara-gataṃ asamphuṭṭhaṃ catūhi mahābhūtehi—idan taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ ākāsadhātu.

852. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na āpodhātu ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kāyâyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na āpodhātu.

853. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ āpodhātu ?

Yaṃ āpo āpogataṃ sineho sinehagataṃ bandhanattaṃ rūpassa—idan taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ āpodhātu.

854. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ na āpodhātu ?

Rûpâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷīṅkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ na āpodhātu.

855. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ rūpassa na lahutā ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kāyâyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ rūpassa na lahutā.

856. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ rūpassa lahutā ?

Yā rūpassa lahutā lahupariṇāmatā adandhanatā avitthana-tā—idan taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ rūpassa lahutā.

857. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ rūpassa na lahutā ?

Rûpâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷīṅkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ rūpassa na lahutā.

858. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ rūpassa na mudutā ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kāyâyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ rūpassa na mudutā.

859. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ rūpassa mudutā ?

Yâ rûpassa mudutâ maddavatâ akakkhaḷatâ akathinatâ—  
idan taṃ rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ rûpassa mudutâ.

860. Kataman taṃ rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ rûpassa na mudutâ ?

Rûpâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷinkâro âhâro—idan taṃ  
rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ rûpassa na mudutâ.

861. Kataman taṃ rûpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ rûpassa na kam-  
maññatâ ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kâyâyatanam—idan taṃ  
rûpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ rûpassa na kammaññatâ.

862. Kataman taṃ rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ rûpassa kammaññatâ ?

Yâ rûpassa kammaññatâ kammaññattam kammaññabhâvo  
—idan taṃ rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ rûpassa kammaññatâ.

863. Kataman taṃ rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ rûpassa na kam-  
maññatâ ?

Rûpâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷinkâro âhâro—idan taṃ  
rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ rûpassa na kammaññatâ.

864. Kataman taṃ rûpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ rûpassa na upacayo ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kâyâyatanam—idan taṃ  
rûpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ rûpassa na upacayo.

865. Kataman taṃ rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ rûpassa upacayo ?

Yo âyatanânam âcayo—so rûpassa upacayo—idan taṃ  
rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ rûpassa upacayo.

866. Kataman taṃ rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ rûpassa santati ?

Yo rûpassa upacayo—sâ rûpassa santati—idan taṃ rûpaṃ  
bâhiraṃ rûpassa santati.

867. Kataman taṃ rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ rûpassa na santati ?

Rûpâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷinkâro âhâro—idan taṃ  
rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ rûpassa na santati.

868. Kataman taṃ rûpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ rûpassa na jaratâ ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kâyâyatanam—idan taṃ  
rûpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ rûpassa na jaratâ.

869. Kataman taṃ rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ rûpassa jaratâ ?

Yâ rûpassa jarâ jiraṇatâ khaṇḍiccaṃ pâliccaṃ valittacatâ  
âyuno sanbhâni indriyânam paripâko—idan taṃ rûpaṃ bâhi-  
raṃ rûpassa jaratâ.

870. Kataman taṃ rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ rûpassa na jaratâ ?

Rûpâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷinkâro âhâro—idan taṃ  
rûpaṃ bâhiraṃ rûpassa na jaratâ.

871. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ rūpassa na aniccatā ?  
Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanam—idan taṃ  
rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ rūpassa na aniccatā.

872. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ rūpassa aniccatā ?  
Yo rūpassa khayō vayo bhedo paribhedo aniccatā antara-  
dhānam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ rūpassa aniccatā.

873. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ rūpassa na aniccatā ?  
Rūpāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro—idan taṃ  
rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ rūpassa na aniccatā.

874. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na kabaḷiṅkāro  
āhāro ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanam—idan taṃ  
rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ na kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro.

875. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro ?  
Odano kummāso satthu maccho mamsam khīram dadhi  
sappi navanītam telam madhu phāṇitam—yam vā panañ-  
ñam pi atthi rūpaṃ yamhi yamhi janapade tesam tesam  
sattānam mukhāsīyam dantavikhādanam galajjhoharāṇiyam  
kucchivittambhanam—yāya ojāya sattā yāpenti—idan taṃ  
rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro.

876. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ na kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro ?  
Rūpāyatanam . . . pe . . . rūpassa aniccatā—idan taṃ  
rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ na kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro.

Evam tividhena rūpasāṅgaho.

#### TIKANIDDESŌ.

877. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ upādā upādiṇṇam ?  
Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanam—itthindriyam  
purisindriyam jīvitindriyam—yam vā panaññam pi atthi  
rūpaṃ kammaṣṣa katattā rūpāyatanam gandhāyatanam rasā-  
yatanam ākāsadhātu rūpassa upacayo rūpassa santati kaba-  
ḷiṅkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ upādā upādiṇṇam.

878. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ upādā anupādiṇṇam ?  
Saddāyatanam kāyaviññatti vacīviññatti rūpassa lahutā  
rūpassa mudutā rūpassa kammanñatā rūpassa jaratā rūpassa  
aniccatā yam vā panaññam pi atthi rūpaṃ na kammaṣṣa

katattā rūpāyatanam gandhāyatanam rasāyatanam ākāsa-  
dhātu rūpassa upacayo rūpassa santati kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro—  
idan taṃ rūpaṃ upādā anupādiṇṇam.

879. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā upādiṇṇam ?

Kammassa katattā phoṭṭhabbāyatanam āpodhātu—idan taṃ  
rūpaṃ no upādā upādiṇṇam.

880. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā anupādiṇṇam ?

Na kammassa katattā phoṭṭhabbāyatanam āpodhātu—idan  
taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā anupādiṇṇam.

881. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ upādā upādiṇṇupādānīyam ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanam, itthindriyam  
purisindriyam jīvitindriyam yaṃ vā panaññam pi atthi  
rūpaṃ kammassa katattā rūpāyatanam gandhāyatanam rasā-  
yatanam ākāsadhātu rūpassa upacayo rūpassa santati kabaḷiṅ-  
kāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ upādā upādiṇṇupādānīyam.

882. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ upādā anupādiṇṇupādānīyam ?

Saddāyatanam kāyaviññatti vacīviññatti rūpassa lahutā  
rūpassa mudutā rūpassa kammaññatā rūpassa jaratā rūpassa  
aniccatā—yaṃ vā panaññam pi atthi rūpaṃ na kammassa  
katattā rūpāyatanam gandhāyatanam rasāyatanam ākāsa-  
dhātu rūpassa upacayo rūpassa santati kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro—  
idan taṃ rūpaṃ upādā anupādiṇṇupādānīyam.

883. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā upādiṇṇupādānīyam ?

Kammassa katattā phoṭṭhabbāyatanam āpodhātu—idan  
taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā upādiṇṇupādānīyam.

884. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā anupādiṇṇupādā-  
nīyam ?

/Kammassa katattā phoṭṭhabbāyatanam āpodhātu—idan taṃ  
rūpaṃ no upādā anupādiṇṇupādānīyam.

885. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ upādā sappatigham ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . rasāyatanam—idan taṃ  
rūpaṃ upādā sappatigham.

886. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ upādā appatigham ?

Itthindriyam . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro—idan taṃ  
rūpaṃ upādā appatigham.

887. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā sappatigham ?

Phoṭṭhabbāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā sappati-  
gham ?

888. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā appaṭighaṃ ?  
 Âpodhātu—idan taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā appaṭighaṃ.
889. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ upādā oḷārikaṃ ?  
 Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . rasāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ  
 upadā oḷārikaṃ.
890. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ upādā sukhumaṃ ?  
 Itthindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ  
 rūpaṃ upādā sukhumaṃ.
891. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā oḷārikaṃ ?  
 Phoṭṭhabbāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā oḷārikaṃ.
892. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā sukhumaṃ ?  
 Âpodhātu—idan taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā sukhumaṃ.
893. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ upādā dūre ?  
 Itthindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ  
 rūpaṃ upādā dūre.
894. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ upādā santike ?  
 Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . rasāyatanam—idan taṃ  
 rūpaṃ upādā santike.
895. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā dūre ?  
 Âpodhātu—idan taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā dūre.
896. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā santike ?  
 Phoṭṭhabbāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā santike.
897. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ upādiṇṇam sanidassanam ?  
 Kammaṣa katattā rūpāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ upā-  
 diṇṇam sanidassanam.
898. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ upādiṇṇam anidassanam ?  
 Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanam—itthindri-  
 yaṃ purisindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ—yaṃ vā panaññam pi  
 atthi rūpaṃ kammaṣa katattā gandhāyatanam rasāyatanam  
 phoṭṭhabbāyatanam ākāsadhātu âpodhātu rūpassa upacayo  
 rūpassa santati kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ upā-  
 diṇṇam anidassanam.
899. Kataman taṃ rūpassa upādiṇṇam sanidassanam ?  
 Na kammaṣa katattā rūpāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ upā-  
 diṇṇam sanidassanam.
900. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ anupādiṇṇam anidassanam ?  
 Saddāyatanam kāyaviññatti vacīviññatti rūpassa lahutā  
 rūpassa mudutā rūpassa kammaññatā rūpassa jaratā rūpassa

aniccatâ—yaṃ vâ panaññam pi atthi rūpaṃ na kammaṣṣa katattâ gandhâyatanaṃ rasâyatanaṃ phoṭṭhabbâyatanaṃ âkâsadhâtu âpodhâtu rūpassa upacayo rūpassa santati kabaḷiṅkâro âhâro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ anupâdiṇṇaṃ anidassanaṃ.

901. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ upâdiṇṇaṃ sappatighaṃ ?

Cakkhâyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . kâyâyatanaṃ—yaṃ vâ pan' aññam atthi rūpaṃ kammaṣṣa katattâ rūpâyatanaṃ gandhâyatanaṃ rasâyatanaṃ phoṭṭhabbâyatanaṃ—idan taṃ rūpaṃ upâdiṇṇaṃ sappatighaṃ.

902. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ upâdiṇṇaṃ appatighaṃ ?

Itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ—yaṃ vâ panaññam pi atthi rūpaṃ kammaṣṣa katattâ âkâsadhâtu âpodhâtu rūpassa upacayo rūpassa santati kabaḷiṅkâro âhâro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ upâdiṇṇaṃ appatighaṃ.

903. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ anupâdiṇṇaṃ sappatighaṃ ?

Saddâyatanaṃ—yaṃ vâ panaññam pi atthi rūpaṃ na kammaṣṣa katattâ rūpâyatanaṃ gandhâyatanaṃ rasâyatanaṃ phoṭṭhabbâyatanaṃ—idan taṃ rūpaṃ anupâdiṇṇaṃ sappatighaṃ.

904. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ anupâdiṇṇaṃ appatighaṃ ?

Kâyaviññatti vacīviññatti rūpassa lahutâ rūpassa mudutâ rūpassa kammanñatâ rūpassa jaratâ rūpassa aniccatâ—yaṃ vâ panaññam pi atthi rūpaṃ na kammaṣṣa katattâ âkâsadhâtu âpodhâtu rūpassa upacayo rūpassa santati kabaḷiṅkâro âhâro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ anupâdiṇṇaṃ appatighaṃ.

905. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ upâdiṇṇaṃ mahâbhûtaṃ ?

Kammaṣṣa katattâ phoṭṭhabbâyatanaṃ âpodhâtu—idan taṃ rūpaṃ upâdiṇṇaṃ mahâbhûtaṃ.

906. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ upâdiṇṇaṃ na mahâbhûtaṃ ?

Cakkhâyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . kâyâyatanaṃ itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ yaṃ vâ panaññam pi atthi rūpaṃ kammaṣṣa katattâ rūpâyatanaṃ gandhâyatanaṃ rasâyatanaṃ âkâsadhâtu rūpassa upacayo rūpassa santati kabaḷiṅkâro âhâro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ upâdiṇṇaṃ na mahâbhûtaṃ.

907. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ anupâdiṇṇaṃ mahâbhûtaṃ ?

Na kammaṣṣa katattâ phoṭṭhabbâyatanaṃ—âpodhâtu—idan taṃ rūpaṃ anupâdiṇṇaṃ mahâbhûtaṃ.

908. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ anupâdiṇṇaṃ na mahâbhûtaṃ ?

Saddâyatanam kâyaviññatti vacîviññatti rûpassa lahutâ rûpassa mudutâ rûpassa kammaññatâ rûpassa jaratâ rûpassa aniccatâ—yam va panaññam pi atthi rûpam na kammassa katattâ rûpâyatanam gandhâyanam rasâyanam âkâsadhâtu rûpassa upacayo rûpassa santati kabalînkâro âhâro—idan tam rûpam anupâdiñnam na mahâbhûtam.

909. Kataman tam rûpam upâdiñnam oġârikam ?

Cakkhâyanam . . . pe . . . kâyâyanam—yam va panaññam pi atthi rûpam kammassa katattâ rûpâyatanam gandhâyanam rasâyanam phoġhabbâyanam—idan tam rûpam upâdiñnam oġârikam.

910. Kataman tam rûpam upâdiñnam sukhumam ?

Itthindriyam, purisindriyam, jîvitindriyam—yam va panaññam pi atthi rûpam kammassa katattâ âkâsadhâtu âpodhâtu rûpassa upacayo rûpassa santati kabalînkâro âhâro—idan tam rûpam upâdiñnam sukhumam ?

911. Kataman tam rûpam anupâdiñnam oġârikam ?

Saddâyatanam—yam va panaññam pi atthi rûpam na kammassa katattâ rûpâyatanam gandhâyanam rasâyanam phoġhabbâyanam—idan tam rûpam anupâdiñnam oġârikam.

912. Kataman tam rûpam anupâdiñnam sukhumam ?

Kâyaviññatti vacîviññatti rûpassa lahutâ rûpassa mudutâ, rûpassa kammaññatâ rûpassa jaratâ rûpassa aniccatâ—yam va panaññam pi atthi rûpam na kammassa katattâ âkâsadhâtu—rûpassa upacayo rûpassa santati kabalînkâro âhâro—idan tam rûpam anupâdiñnam sukhumam.

913. Kataman tam rûpam upâdiñnam dûre ?

Itthindriyam purisindriyam jîvitindriyam—yam va panaññam pi atthi rûpam kammassa katattâ âkâsadhâtu âpodhâtu rûpassa upacayo rûpassa santati kabalînkâro âhâro—idan tam rûpam upâdiñnam dûre.

914. Kataman tam rûpam upâdiñnam santike ?

Cakkhâyanam . . . pe . . . kâyâyanam—yam va pan' aññam pi atthi rûpam kammassa katattâ rûpâyatanam gandhâyanam rasâyanam phoġhabbâyanam—idan tam rûpam upâdiñnam santike.

915. Kataman tam rûpam anupâdiñnam dûre ?

Kâyaviññatti vacîviññatti rûpassa lahutâ rûpassa mudutâ



rûpassa kammaññatâ rûpassa jaratâ rûpassa aniccatâ—yaṃ vâ pan' aññam pi atthi rûpaṃ na kammaassa katattâ âkâsadhâtu âpodhâtu rûpassa upacayo rûpassa santati kabaḷiṅkâro âhâro—idan taṃ rûpaṃ anupâdiṇṇaṃ dûre.

916. Kataman taṃ rûpaṃ anupâdiṇṇaṃ santike ?

Saddâyatanam—yaṃ vâ pan' aññam pi atthi rûpaṃ na kammaassa katattâ rûpâyatanam gandhâyatanam rasâyatanam phoṭṭhabbâyatanam—idan taṃ rûpaṃ anupâdiṇṇaṃ santike.

917. Kataman taṃ rûpaṃ upâdiṇṇupâdâniyaṃ sanidassanam ?

Na kammaassa katattâ rûpâyatanam—idan taṃ rûpaṃ upâdiṇṇupâdâniyaṃ sanidassanam.

918. Kataman taṃ rûpaṃ upâdiṇṇupâdâniyaṃ anidassanam ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kâyâyatanam—itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ jîvitindriyaṃ—yaṃ vâ panaññam pi atthi rûpaṃ kammaassa katattâ gandhâyatanam rasâyatanam phoṭṭhabbâyatanam âkâsadhâtu âpodhâtu rûpassa upacayo rûpassa santati kabaḷiṅkâro âhâro—idan taṃ rûpaṃ upâdiṇṇupâdâniyaṃ anidassanam.

919. Kataman taṃ rûpaṃ anupâdiṇṇupâdâniyaṃ sanidassanam ?

Na kammaassa katattâ rûpâyatanam—idan taṃ rûpaṃ anupâdiṇṇupâdâniyaṃ sanidassanam.

920. Kataman taṃ rûpaṃ anupâdiṇṇupâdâniyaṃ anidassanam ?

Saddâyatanam kâyaviññatti vaciviññatti rûpassa lahutâ rûpassa mudutâ rûpassa kammaññatâ rûpassa jaratâ rûpassa aniccatâ—yaṃ vâ panaññam pi atthi rûpaṃ na kammaassa katattâ gandhâyatanam rasâyatanam phoṭṭhabbâyatanam âkâsadhâtu âpodhâtu rûpassa upacayo rûpassa santati kabaḷiṅkâro âhâro—idan taṃ rûpaṃ anupâdiṇṇupâdâniyaṃ anidassanam.

921. Kataman taṃ rûpaṃ upâdiṇṇupâdâniyaṃ sappatigham ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kâyâyatanam—yaṃ vâ panaññam pi atthi rûpaṃ kammaassa katattâ rûpâyatanam

gandhâyatanam rasâyatanam phoṭṭhabbâyatanam—idan tam rūpam upâdiṇṇupâdâniyam sappatiḡham.

922. Kataman tam rūpam upâdiṇṇupâdâniyam appaṭiḡham ?

Itthindriyam purisindriyam jîvitindriyam—yam vâ panaññam pi atthi rūpam kammassa katattâ âkâsadhâtu apodhâtu rūpassa upacayo rūpassa santati kabaḷiṅkâro âhâro—idan tam rūpam upâdiṇṇupâdâniyam appaṭiḡham.

923. Kataman tam rūpam anupâdiṇṇupâdâniyam sappatiḡham ?

Saddâyatanam—yam vâ panaññam pi atthi rūpam na kammassa katattâ rūpâyatanam gandhâyatanam rasâyatanam phoṭṭhabbâyatanam—idan tam rūpam anupâdiṇṇupâdâniyam sappatiḡham.

924. Kataman tam rūpam anupâdiṇṇupâdâniyam appaṭiḡham ?

Kâyaviññatti vaciṇṇatti rūpassa lahutâ rūpassa mudutâ rūpassa kammaññatâ rūpassa jaratâ rūpassa aniccatâ—yam vâ panaññam pi atthi rūpam na kammassa katattâ âkâsadhâtu âpodhâtu rūpassa upacayo rūpassa santati kabaḷiṅkâro âhâro—idan tam rūpam anupâdiṇṇupâdâniyam appaṭiḡham.

925. Kataman tam rūpam upâdiṇṇupâdâniyam mahâbhûtam ?

Kammassa katattâ phoṭṭhabbâyatanam âpodhâtu—idan tam rūpam upâdiṇṇupâdâniyam mahâbhûtam.

926. Kataman tam rūpam upâdiṇṇupâdâniyam na mahâbhûtam ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kâyâyatanam itthindriyam purisindriyam jîvitindriyam—yam vâ panaññam pi atthi kammassa katattâ rūpâyatanam gandhâyatanam rasâyatanam âkâsadhâtu rūpassa upacayo rūpassa santati kabaḷiṅkâro âhâro—idan tam rūpam upâdiṇṇupâdâniyam na mahâbhûtam.

927. Kataman tam rūpam anupâdiṇṇupâdâniyam mahâbhûtam ?

Na kammassa katattâ phoṭṭhabbâyatanam âpodhâtu—idan tam rūpam anupâdiṇṇupâdâniyam mahâbhûtam.

928. Kataman tam rūpam anupâdiṇṇupâdâniyam na mahâbhûtam ?

Saddāyatanam kāyaviññatti vacīviññatti rūpassa lahutā rūpassa mudutā rūpassa kammaññatā rūpassa jaratā rūpassa aniccatā—yaṃ vā pan'aññam pi atthi rūpaṃ na kammassa katattā rūpāyatanam gandhāyatanam rasāyatanam ākāsa-dhātu rūpassa upacayo rūpassa santati kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ na mahābhūtam.

929. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ upādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ oḷārikam ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanam—yaṃ vā panaññam pi atthi rūpaṃ kammassa katattā rūpāyatanam gandhāyatanam rasāyatanam phoṭṭhabbāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ upādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ oḷārikam.

930. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ upādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ sukhumaṃ ?

Itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ—yaṃ vā panaññam pi atthi rūpaṃ kammassa katattā ākāsa-dhātu āpodhātu rūpassa upacayo rūpassa santati kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ upādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ sukhumaṃ.

931. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ oḷārikam ?

Saddāyatanam—yaṃ vā panaññam pi atthi rūpaṃ na kammassa katattā rūpāyatanam gandhāyatanam rasāyatanam phoṭṭhabbāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ oḷārikam.

932. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ sukhumaṃ ?

Kāyaviññatti vacīviññatti rūpassa lahutā rūpassa mudutā rūpassa kammaññatā rūpassa jaratā rūpassa aniccatā—yaṃ vā panaññam pi atthi rūpaṃ na kammassa katattā ākāsa-dhātu āpodhātu rūpassa upacayo rūpassa santati kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ sukhumaṃ.

933. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ upādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ dūre ?

Itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ yaṃ vā panaññam pi atthi rūpaṃ kammassa katattā ākāsa-dhātu āpodhātu rūpassa upacayo rūpassa santati kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ upādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ dūre.

934. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ upādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ santike ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanam—yaṃ vā panaññam pi atthi rūpaṃ kammassa katattā rūpāyatanam gandhāyatanam rasāyatanam phoṭṭhabbāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ upādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ santike.

935. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ anupādiṇṇupādānīyaṃ dūre ?

Kāyaviññatti vacīviññatti rūpassa lahutā rūpassa mudutā rūpassa kammaññatā rūpassa jaratā rūpassa aniccatā—yaṃ vā panaññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ na kammassa katattā ākāsa-dhātu āpodhātu rūpassa upacayo rūpassa santati kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ anupādiṇṇupādānīyaṃ dūre.

936. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ anupādiṇṇupādānīyaṃ santike ?

Saddāyatanam—yaṃ vā panaññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ na kammassa katattā rūpāyatanam gandhāyatanam rasāyatanam phoṭṭhabbāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ anupādiṇṇupādānīyaṃ santike.

937. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ sappatigham indriyaṃ ?

Cakkhundriyaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyindriyaṃ—idan taṃ rūpaṃ sappatigham indriyaṃ.

938. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ sappatigham na indriyaṃ ?

Rūpāyatanam . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ sappatigham na indriyaṃ.

939. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ appatigham indriyaṃ ?

Itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ—idan taṃ rūpaṃ appatigham indriyaṃ ?

940. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ appatigham na indriyaṃ ?

Kāyaviññatti . . . pe . . . kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ appatigham na indriyaṃ.

941. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ sappatigham mahābhūtaṃ ?

Phoṭṭhabbāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ sappatigham mahābhūtaṃ.

942. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ sappatigham na mahābhūtaṃ ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . rasāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ sappatigham na mahābhūtaṃ.

943. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ appatigham mahābhūtaṃ ?

Āpodhātu—idan taṃ rūpaṃ appatigham mahābhūtaṃ.

944. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ appatigham na mahābhūtaṃ ?

Itthindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ appatigham na mahābhūtaṃ.

945. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ indriyaṃ oḷārikaṃ ?

Cakkhundriyaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyindriyaṃ—idan taṃ rūpaṃ indriyaṃ oḷārikaṃ.

946. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ indriyaṃ sukhumaṃ ?

Itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ — idan taṃ rūpaṃ indriyaṃ sukhumaṃ.

947. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ na indriyaṃ oḷārikaṃ ?

Rūpāyatanam . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ na indriyaṃ oḷārikaṃ.

948. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ na indriyaṃ sukhumaṃ ?

Kāyaviññatti . . . pe . . . kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ na indriyaṃ sukhumaṃ.

949. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ indriyaṃ dūre ?

Itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ—idan taṃ rūpaṃ indriyaṃ dūre.

950. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ indriyaṃ santike ?

Cakkhundriyaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyindriyaṃ—idan taṃ rūpaṃ indriyaṃ santike.

951. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ na indriyaṃ dūre ?

Kāyaviññatti . . . pe . . . kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ na indriyaṃ dūre.

952. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ na indriyaṃ santike ?

Rūpāyatanam . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ na indriyaṃ santike.

953. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ mahābhūtaṃ oḷārikaṃ ?

Phoṭṭhabbāyatanam — idan taṃ rūpaṃ mahābhūtaṃ oḷārikaṃ.

954. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ mahābhūtaṃ sukhumaṃ ?

Āpodhātu—idan taṃ rūpaṃ mahābhūtaṃ sukhumaṃ.

955. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ na mahābhūtaṃ oḷārikaṃ ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . rasāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ na mahābhūtaṃ oḷārikaṃ.

956. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ na mahābhūtaṃ sukhumaṃ ?

Itthindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ na mahābhūtaṃ sukhumaṃ.

957. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ mahābhūtaṃ dūre ?

Āpodhātu—idan taṃ rūpaṃ mahābhūtaṃ dūre.

958. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ mahābhūtaṃ santike ?

Phoṭṭhabbāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ mahābhūtaṃ santike.

959. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ na mahābhūtaṃ dūre.

Itthindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ na mahābhūtaṃ dūre.

960. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ na mahābhūtaṃ santike ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . rasāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ na mahābhūtaṃ santike.

961. Rūpāyatanam diṭṭham saddāyatanam sutam gandhāyatanam rasāyatanam phoṭṭhabbāyatanam mutaṃ—sabbam rūpaṃ manasā viññātaṃ rūpaṃ evaṃ catubbidhena rūpa-saṅgaho.

Catukkam.

962. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ pathaviḍhātu ?

Yaṃ kakkhaḷam kharagataṃ kakkhaḷattam kakkhaḷabhāvo ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā upādiṇṇam vā anupādiṇṇam vā—idan taṃ rūpaṃ pathaviḍhātu.

963. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ āpodhātu ?

Yaṃ āpo āpogataṃ sineho sinehagataṃ bandhanattam rūpassa ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā upādiṇṇam vā anupādiṇṇam vā—idan taṃ rūpaṃ āpodhātu.

964. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ tejodhātu ?

Yaṃ tejo tejogataṃ usmā usmāgataṃ usumam usumāgataṃ ajjhataṃ vā . . . pe . . . anupādiṇṇam vā—idan taṃ rūpaṃ tejodhātu.

965. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ vāyodhātu ?

Yaṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ (chambhitattam) thambhitattam rūpassa ajjhataṃ vā . . . pe . . . anupādiṇṇam vā—idan taṃ rūpaṃ vāyodhātu.

966. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ upādā ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ upādā.

Evaṃ pañcavidhena rūpasāṅgaho.

PAÑCAKAM.

967. Rūpāyatanam cakkhuviññeyyam rūpaṃ—saddāyatanam sotaviññeyyam rūpaṃ—gandhāyatanam ghānaviññeyyam rūpaṃ—rasāyatanam jivhāviññeyyam rūpaṃ—phoṭṭhabbāyatanam kāyaviññeyyam rūpaṃ—sabbam rūpaṃ manoviññeyyam rūpaṃ.

Evaṃ chabbidhena rūpasāṅgaho.

CHAKKAM.

968. Rûpâyatanam cakkhaviññeyyam rûpam—saddâyatanam sotaviññeyyam rûpam—gandhâyatanam ghânaviññeyyam rûpam—rasâyatanam jivhâviññeyyam rûpam—phoṭṭhabbâyatanam kâyaviññeyyam rûpam.

969. Rûpâyatanam saddâyatanam gandhâyatanam rasâyatayam phoṭṭhabbâyatanam manodhâtuvîññeyyam rûpam—sabbam rûpam manoviññâṇadhâtuvîññeyyam rûpam.

Evam sattavidhena rûpasangaho.

#### SATTAKAM.

970. Rûpâyatanam cakkhaviññeyyam rûpam—saddâyatanam sotaviññeyyam rûpam—gandhâyatanam ghânaviññeyyam rûpam—rasâyatanam jivhâviññeyyam rûpam.

Manâpiyo phoṭṭhabbo sukhasamphasso kâyaviññeyyam rûpam—amanâpiyo phoṭṭhabbo dukkhasamphasso kâyaviññeyyam rûpam. Rûpâyatanam saddâyatanam gandhâyatanam rasâyatanam phoṭṭhabbâyatanam manodhâtuvîññeyyam rûpam—sabbam rûpam manoviññâṇadhâtuvîññeyyam rûpam.

Evam aṭṭhavidhena rûpasangaho.

#### AṬṬHAKAM.

971. Kataman tam rûpam cakkhundriyam ?

Yam cakkhu catunnam mahâbhûtânam upâdâya pasâdo . . . pe . . . suññâ gâmo peso—idan tam rûpam cakkhundriyam.

972. Kataman tam rûpam sotindriyam . . . pe . . . ghânindriyam . . . pe . . . jivhindriyam . . . pe . . . kâyindriyam . . . pe . . . itthindriyam . . . pe . . . purisindriyam . . . pe . . . jîvitindriyam ?

Yo tesam rûpînam dhammânam âyu ṭhiti yapanâ yapanâ iriyânâ vattanâ pâlanâ jîvitam jîvitindriyam—idan tam rûpam jîvitindriyam.

973. Kataman tam rûpam na indriyam ?

Rûpâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabalînkâro âhâro : idan tam rûpam na indriyam.

Evam navavidhena rûpasangaho.

#### NAVAKAM.

974. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ ?

Yaṃ cakkhu catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo peso—idan taṃ rūpaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ.

975. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ sotindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . itthindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . purisindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . jīvitindriyaṃ ?

Yo tesam rūpīnaṃ dhammānaṃ āyu t̥hiti yapaṇā yapaṇā iriyaṇā vattanā pālanā jīvitaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ—idan taṃ rūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ.

976. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ na indriyaṃ sappatighaṃ ?

Rūpāyatanam . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanam—idan taṃ rūpaṃ na indriyaṃ sappatighaṃ.

977. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ na indriyaṃ appatighaṃ ?

Kāyaviññatti . . . pe . . . kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ indriyaṃ appatighaṃ.

Evam dasavidhena rūpasāṅgaho.

#### DASAKAṆ.

978. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ cakkhāyatanam ?

Yaṃ cakkhu catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo peso—idan taṃ rūpaṃ cakkhāyatanam.

979. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ sotāyatanam . . . pe . . . ghānāyatanam . . . pe . . . jivhāyatanam . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanam . . . pe . . . rūpāyatanam . . . pe . . . saddāyatanam . . . pe . . . rasāyatanam . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanam ?

Pathavīdhātu . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbadhātu—idan taṃ rūpaṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanam.

980. Kataman taṃ rūpaṃ anidassanam appatighaṃ dhammāyatanam pariyāpannam ?

Itthindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—idan taṃ rūpaṃ anidassanam appatighaṃ dhammāyatanam pariyāpannam.

Evam ekādasavidhena rūpasāṅgaho.

#### RŪPAVIBHATTI ATṬHAMAM BHĀNAVĀRAM.



981. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Tiṇi kusalamūlāni—alobho adoso amoho—taṃ sabbayutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṅakkhandho—taṃ samuṭṭhānaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ—ime dhammā kusalā.

982. Katame dhammā akusalā ?

Tiṇi akusalamūlāni—lobho doso moho—tad ekaṭṭhā ca kilesā—taṃ sampayutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṅakkhandho — taṃ samuṭṭhānaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ manokammaṃ — ime dhammā akusalā.

983. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā अपरियāpannā vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṅakkhandho : ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā—sabbā ca rūpaṃ saṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā avyākatā.

984. Katame dhammā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ?

Sukhabhummiyaṃ kāmāvacare rūpāvacare अपरियāpanne sukhaṃ vedanaṃ ṭhapetvā sampayutto saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṅakkhandho : ime dhammā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

985. Katame dhammā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ?

Dukhabhummiyaṃ kāmāvacare dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ ṭhapetvā taṃ sampayutto saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṅakkhandho—ime dhammā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

986. Katame dhammā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ?

Adukkhamasukhabhummiyaṃ kāmāvacare rūpāvacare arūpāvacare अपरियāpanne adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ ṭhapetvā taṃ sampayutto saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṅakkhandho—ime dhammā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

987. Katame dhammā vipākā ?

Kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā अपरियāpannā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṅakkhandho : ime dhammā vipākā.

988. Katame dhammā vipākadhammadhammā ?

Kusalākusalā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā अपरियāpannā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā vipākadhammadhammā.

989. Katame dhammā neva vipākanavipākadhammadhammā ?

Ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kamma-vipākā—sabbañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā neva vipākanavipākadhammadhammā.

990. Katame dhammā upādiṇṇupādāniyā ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—yañ ca rūpaṃ kammaṣa katattā—ime dhammā upādiṇṇupādāniyā.

991. Katame dhammā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ye ca dhammā kiriyā—neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kamma-vipākā—yañ ca rūpaṃ na kammaṣa katattā—ime dhammā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā.

992. Katame dhammā anupādiṇṇānupādāniyā ?

Apariyāpannā maggā ca maggaphalāni/ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu : ime dhammā anupādiṇṇānupādāniyā.

993. Katame dhammā saṅkiliṭṭhasaṅkilesikā ?

Tiṇi akusalamūlāni lobho doso moho—tadekatṭṭhā ca kilesā—taṃ sampayutto vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho taṃ samuṭṭhānaṃ—kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ manokammaṃ—ime dhammā saṅkiliṭṭhasaṅkilesikā.

994. Katame dhammā asaṅkiliṭṭhasaṅkilesikā ?

Sāsavā kusalā vyākatā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā rūpakkhandho vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā asaṅkiliṭṭhasaṅkilesikā.

995. Katame dhammā asaṅkiliṭṭhasaṅkilesikā ?

Apariyāpannā maggā ca maggaphalāni ca asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā asaṅkiliṭṭhasaṅkilesikā.

996. Katame dhammā savitakkasavicārā ?

Savitakkasavicārabbummiyaṃ kāmāvacare rūpāvacare

apariyāpanne vitakkavicāre ṭhapetvā/sampayutto vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā savitakkasavicārā.

997. Katame dhammā avitakkavicāramattā ?

Avitakkavicāramattabhummiyaṃ rūpāvacare apariyāpanne vicāraṃ ṭhapetvā taṃ sampayutto vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā avitakkavicāramattā.

998. Katame dhammā avitakka-avicārā ?

Avitakka-avicārabhummiyaṃ kāmāvacare rūpāvacare arūpāvacare apariyāpanne vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—sabbañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā avitakka-avicārā.

999. Katame dhammā pītisahagatā ?

Pītibhummiyaṃ kāmāvacare rūpāvacare apariyāpanne pītiṃ ṭhapetvā taṃ sampayutto vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā pītisahagatā.

1000. Katame dhammā sukhasahagatā ?

Sukhabhummiyaṃ kāmāvacare rūpāvacare apariyāpanne sukhaṃ ṭhapetvā taṃ sampayutto saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā sukhasahagatā.

1001. Katame dhammā upekkhāsahagatā ?

Upekkhābhummiyaṃ kāmāvacare rūpāvacare arūpāvacare apariyāpanne upekkhaṃ ṭhapetvā—taṃ sampayutto saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho — ime dhammā upekkhāsahagatā.

1002. Katame dhammā dassanena pahātabbā ?

Tiṇi saññojanāni — sakkāyaditṭhi, vicikicchā, sīlabbata-parāmāso.

1003. Tattha katamā sakkāyaditṭhi ?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati—rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmim vā attānaṃ—vedanaṃ attato samanupassati—vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā vedanaṃ vedanāya vā attānaṃ—saññaṃ attato samanupassati—saññāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā saññaṃ saññāya vā attānaṃ—saṅkhāre

attato samanupassati saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā saṅkhāre saṅkhāresu vā attānaṃ—viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati—viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ—yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ diṭṭhigahaṇaṃ diṭṭhikantāro diṭṭhivisūkāyikaṃ diṭṭhivipphanditaṃ diṭṭhisaññojanaṃ gāho paṭiggāho abhiniveso parāmāso kummaggo micchāpatho micchattaṃ titthāyatanāṃ vipariyesaggāho—ayaṃ vuccati sakkāyadiṭṭhi.

1004. Tattha katamā vicikicchā ?

Satthari kaṅkhati vicikicchati—dhamme kaṅkhati vicikicchati—saṅghe kaṅkhati vicikicchati—sikkhāya kaṅkhati vicikicchati—pubbante kaṅkhati vicikicchati—aparante kaṅkhati vicikicchati—pubbantāparante kaṅkhati vicikicchati idappaccayatā paticcasamuppannesu dhammesu kaṅkhati vicikicchati—yā evarūpā kaṅkhā kaṅkhāyanā kaṅkhāyitattaṃ vimati vicikicchā dveḥhakaṃ dvedhāpatho samsayo anekamaṃsagāho āsappanā parisappanā apariyogāhanā thambhitattaṃ cittassa mano vilekko—ayaṃ vuccati vicikicchā.

1005. Tattha katamo silabbataparāmāso ?

Ito bahiddhā samaṇabrahmaṇānaṃ sīlena suddhivatena suddhisilabbatena suddhīti—evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ diṭṭhigahaṇaṃ diṭṭhikantāro diṭṭhivisūkāyikaṃ diṭṭhivipphanditaṃ diṭṭhisaññojanaṃ—gāho paṭiggāho abhiniveso parāmāso kummaggo micchāpatho micchattaṃ titthāyatanāṃ vipariyesaggāho—ayaṃ vuccati silabbataparāmāso.

1006. Imāni tīni saññojanāni—tadekaṭṭhā ca kilesā—taṃ sampayutto vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—taṃ samuṭṭhānaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ manokammaṃ—ime dhammā dassanena pahātabbā.

1007. Katame dhammā bhāvanāya pahātabbā ?

Avaseso lobho doso moho—tad ekaṭṭhā ca kilesā—taṃ sampayutto vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—taṃ samuṭṭhānaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ manokammaṃ—ime dhammā bhāvanāya pahātabbā.

1008. Katame dhammā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā ?

Kusalā vyākātā dhammā—kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā apariyāpannā—vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññā-

nakkhandho—sabbañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātābhā.

1009. Katame dhammā dassanena pahātābhāhetukā ?

Tiṇi saṅṅojanāni sakkāyaditṭhi vicikicchā silabbataparā-māso. Tattha sakkāyaditṭhi vicikicchā silabbataparā-māso.

1010. Imāni tiṇi saṅṅojanāni—tad ekatṭhā ca kilesā—taṃ sampayutto vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho —taṃ samutṭhānaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ manokammaṃ—ime dhammā dassanena pahātābhāhetukā.

1011. Katame dhammā bhāvanāya pahātābhāhetukā ?

Avaseso lobho doso moho—ime dhammā bhāvanāya pahātābhāhetukā tad ekatṭhā ca kilesā—taṃ sampayutto vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—taṃ samutṭhānaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ manokammaṃ — ime dhammā bhāvanāya pahātābhāhetukā.

1012. Katame dhammā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātābhāhetukā ?

Te dhamme ṭhapetvā avasesā kusalākusalā vyākātā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā apariyāpannā—vedanākkhandho saṅṅakkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho—sabbañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātābhāhetukā.

1013. Katame dhammā ācayagāmino ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā ācayagāmino.

1014. Katame dhammā apacayagāmino ?

Cattāro maggā apariyāpannā—ime dhammā apacayagāmino.

1015. Katame dhammā neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino ?

Kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā apariyāpannā—vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino.

1016. Katame dhammā sekkhā ?

Cattāro maggā apariyāpannā hetṭhimāni ca tiṇi sāmāññaphalāni—ime dhammā sekkhā.

1017. Katame dhammā asekkhā ?

Upariṭṭhimam arahattaphalam—ime dhammā asekkhā.

1018. Katame dhammā neva sekkhā na asekkhā ?

Te dhamme ṭhapetvā avasesā kusalākusalāvyākātā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—sabbañ ca rūpam asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā neva sekkhā na asekkhā.

1019. Katame dhammā parittā ?

Sabbeva kāmāvacarā kusalākusalāvyākātā dhammā—rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā parittā.

1020. Katame dhammā mahaggatā ?

Rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā kusalākusalāvyākātā dhammā—vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā mahaggatā.

1021. Katame dhammā appamānā ?

Apariyāpannā maggā ca maggaphalāni ca asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā appamānā.

1022. Katame dhammā parittārammaṇā ?

Paritte dhamme ārabba ye uppajjanti cittacetasikā dhammā—ime dhammā parittārammaṇā.

1023. Katame dhammā mahaggatārammaṇā ?

Mahaggate dhamme ārabba ye uppajjanti cittacetasikā dhammā—ime dhammā mahaggatārammaṇā.

1024. Katame dhammā appamānārammaṇā ?

Appamāṇe dhamme ārabba ye uppajjanti cittacetasikā dhammā—ime dhammā appamānārammaṇā.

1025. Katame dhammā hīnā ?

Tiṇi akusalamūlāni—lobho doso moho—tad ekaṭṭhā ca kilesā—taṃ sampayutto vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—taṃ samuṭṭhānaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ manokammaṃ—ime dhammā hīnā.

1026. Katame dhammā majjhimā ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalāvyākātā dhammā—kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā majjhimā.

1027. Katame dhammā paṇītā ?

Apariyāpannā maggā ca maggaphalāni ca asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā paṇītā.

1028. Katame dhammā micchattaniyatā ?

Pañca kammāni anantarakāni yā ca micchādīṭṭhi niyatā—  
ime dhammā micchattaniyatā.

1029. Katame dhammā sampattaniyatā ?

Cattāro maggā apariyāpannā—ime dhammā sampattani-  
yatā.

1030. Katame dhammā aniyatā ?

Te dhamme ṭhapetvā avasesā kusalākusalāvyākata dhammā  
kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā apariyāpannā — veda-  
nākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—sabbañ ca rūpaṃ  
asañkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā aniyatā.

1031. Katame dhammā maggārammaṇā ?

Ariyamaggaṃ ārabha ye uppajjanti cittacetasikā dhammā  
ime dhammā maggārammaṇā.

1032. Katame dhammā maggahetukā ?

Ariyamaggasamaṅgissa maggāṅgāni ṭhapetvā taṃ sampa-  
yutto vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho —  
ime dhammā maggahetukā.

1033. Ariyamaggasamaṅgissa sammādiṭṭhi maggo ceva  
hetu ca sammādiṭṭhiṃ ṭhapetvā taṃ sampayutto vedanā-  
kkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho — ime dhammā  
maggahetukā.

Ariyamaggasamaṅgissa alobho adoso amoho—ime dhammā  
maggahetukā — taṃ sampayutto vedanākkhandho . . . pe  
. . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā maggahetukā.

1034. Katame dhammā maggādhipatino ?

Ariyamaggaṃ adhipatiṃ karitvā ye uppajjanti cittacetasikā  
dhammā—ime dhammā maggādhipatino—ariyamaggasamaṅ-  
gissa vimamsādhipeyyaṃ maggaṃ bhāvayantassa vimam-  
saṃ ṭhapetvā taṃ sampayutto vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . .  
viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā maggādhipatino.

1035. Katame dhammā uppannā ?

Ye dhammā jātā bhūtā sañjātā nippattā abhinippattā pātu-  
bhūtā uppannā samuppannā utṭhitā samutṭhitā uppannā  
uppannaṃsena saṅgahitā rūpā vedanā saññā sañkhārā viñ-  
ñāṇaṃ—ime dhammā uppannā.

1036. Katame dhammā anuppannā ?

Ye dhammā ajātā abhūtā asañjātā anippattā anabhinippattā

apātubhūtā anuppannā asamuppannā anuṭṭhitā asamuṭṭhitā anuppannā anuppannam-sena saṅgahitā rūpā vedanā saññā saṅkhārā viññāṇaṃ—ime dhammā anuppannā.

1037. Katame dhammā uppādino ?

Kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā apariyāpannā/vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—yañ ca rūpaṃ kammaṣsa katattā uppajjissati—ime dhammā uppādino.

1038. Katame dhammā atītā ?

Ye dhammā atītā niruddhaṅgatā vipariṇatā—atthaṅgatā abbhatthaṅgatā uppajjitvā viḡatā atītā atītaṃsena saṅgahitā rūpā vedanā saññā saṅkhārā viññāṇaṃ—ime dhammā atītā.

1039. Katame dhammā anāgatā ?

Ye dhammā ajātā abhūtā asañjātā anippattā anabhinipattā apātubhūtā anuppannā asamuppannā anuṭṭhitā asamuṭṭhitā anāgatā anāgataṃsena saṅgahitā rūpā vedanā saññā saṅkhārā viññāṇaṃ—ime dhammā anāgatā.

1040. Katame dhammā paccuppannā ?

Ye dhammā jātā bhūtā sañjātā nippattā/pātubhūtā uppannā samuppannā utṭhitā samuṭṭhitā paccuppannā paccuppannam-sena saṅgahitā rūpā vedanā saññā saṅkhārā viññāṇaṃ—ime dhammā paccuppannā.

1041. Katame dhammā atītārammaṇā ?

Atīte dhamme arabbha ye uppajjanti cittacetasikā dhammā—ime dhammā atītārammaṇā.

1042. Katame dhammā anāgatārammaṇā ?

Anāgate dhamme ārabbha ye uppajjanti cittacetasikā dhammā—ime dhammā anāgatārammaṇā.

1043. Katame dhammā paccuppannārammaṇā ?

Paccuppanne dhamme ārabbha ye uppajjanti cittacetasikā dhammā—ime dhammā paccuppannārammaṇā.

1044. Katame dhammā ajjhattā ?

Ye dhammā tesam tesam sattānaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ niyatā paṭipuggalikā upādiṇṇā rūpā vedanā saññā saṅkhārā viññāṇaṃ—ime dhammā ajjhattā.

1045. Katame dhammā bahiddhā ?

Ye dhammā tesam tesam parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ



ajjhattam paccattam niyatā paṭipuggalikā/. . . pe . . .  
viññāṇam ime dhammā bahiddhā.

1046. Katame dhammā ajjhatabhiddhā?

Tad ubhayam—ime dhammā ajjhatabhiddhā.

1047. Katame dhammā ajjhattārammaṇā?

Ajjhatte dhamme ārabha ye uppajjanti cittacetasikā  
dhammā—ime dhammā ajjhattārammaṇā.

1048. Katame dhammā bahiddhārammaṇā?

Bhiddhā dhamme ārabha ye . . . pe . . . dhammā—ime  
dhammā bahiddhārammaṇā.

1049. Katame dhammā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā?

Ajjhatabhiddhā dhamme ārabha ye . . . pe . . .  
dhammā—ime dhammā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā.

1050. Katame dhammā sanidassanasappaṭighā?

Rûpâyatanaṃ—ime dhammā sanidassanasappaṭighā.

1051. Katame dhammā anidassanasappaṭighā?

Cakkhâyatanaṃ sotâyatanam ghânâyatanaṃ jivhâyatanaṃ  
kâyâyatanaṃ saddâyatanam gandhâyatanaṃ rasâyatanam  
phoṭṭhabbâyatanaṃ—ime dhammā anidassanasappaṭighā.

1052. Katame dhammā anidassana-appaṭighā?

Vedanâkkhandho saññâkkhandho sañkhârakkhandho  
viññâṇakkhandho—yañ ca rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭighaṃ  
dhammâyatana-pariyâpannaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime  
dhammā anidassana-appaṭighā.

### Tikkam.

1053. Katame dhammā hetū?

Tayo kusalahetū, tayo akusalahetū, tayo avyākatahetū—  
nava kāmâvacarahetū, cha rūpâvacarahetū, cha arûpâvacara-  
hetū cha apariyâpannahetū.

1054. Tattha katame tayo kusalahetū?

Alobho adoso amoho.

1055. Tattha katamo alobho?

Yo alobho alubbhanā alubhitattam asârâgo asârâjjanā  
asârâjhitattam anabhijjhā alobho kusalamûlam—ayaṃ vuccati  
alobho.

1056. Tattha katamo adoso?

Yo adoso adussanā adussitattam mettam mettāyanā mettā-  
yitattam anuddā anuddāyanā anuddāyītattam hitesitā anu-  
kampā avyāpādo avyāpajjo adoso kusalamūlam — ayam  
vuccati adoso.

1057. Tattha katamo amoho ?

Dukkhe nāṇam, dukkhasamudaye nāṇam, dukkhanirodhe  
nāṇam, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya nāṇam, pubbante  
nāṇam, aparante nāṇam pubbantāparante nāṇam—idappacca-  
yatā paṭiccasamuppannesu dhammesu nāṇam—yā evarūpā  
paññā pajānanā vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo sallakkhaṇā  
upalakkhaṇā paccupalakkhaṇā paṇḍiccaṃ kosallam nepuññam  
vebhavyā cintā upaparikkhā bhūri medhā pariṇāyikā vipassanā  
sampajaññam patodo paññā paññindriyam paññābalaṃ paññā-  
sattham paññāpāsādo paññā-āloko paññā-obhāso paññā-pajjoto  
paññāratanaṃ amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi — ayam  
vuccati amoho.

Ime tayo kusalahetū.

1058. Tattha katame tayo akusalahetū ?

Lobho doso moho.

1059. Tattha katamo lobho ?

Yo rāgo sārāgo anumayo anurodho nandī nandīrāgo cittassa  
sārāgo—icchā mucchā ajjhosānam gedho paligedho saṅgo pañ-  
ko eja māyā janikā sanjananī sibbinī jālinī saritā visattikā sut-  
tam visatā āyūhanī dutiyā paṇidhi bhavanettī vanaṃ vanatho  
santhavo sineho apekkhā paṭibandhu āsā āsimsanā āsimsitattam  
rūpāsā saddāsā gandhāsā rasāsā phoṭṭhabbāsā lābhāsā dhanāsā  
puttāsā jīvitāsā jappā pajappā abhijappā jappanā jappitattam  
loluppam loluppāyanā loluppāyitattam puñcikatā sādukamyatā  
adhammarāgo visamalobho nikanti nikāmanā patthanā pihanā  
samppatthanā kāmatanā bhavatanā vibhavatanā rūpatanā  
arūpatanā nirodhatanā saddatanā gandhatanā rasatanā  
phoṭṭhabbatanā dhammatanā ogho yogo gantho upādānam  
āvaraṇam nīvaraṇam chandānam bandhanam upakkilesa  
anusayo pariyaṭṭhānam latā veviccam dukkhamūlam dukkha-  
nidānam dukkhappabhavo mārāpāso mārābalisaṃ mārāvisayo  
tanā nandītanā jālaṃtanā gaddulaṃtanā samuddo abhi-  
jjhā lobho akusalamūlam—ayam vuccati lobho.

1060. Tattha katamo doso ?

Anattham me acarīti āghāto jāyati—anattham me caratīti āghāto jāyati—anattham me carissatīti āghāto jāyati—piyassa me manāpassa anattham acari . . . pe . . . anattham carati . . . pe . . . anattham carissatīti āghāto jāyati appiyassa me amanāpassa attham acari . . . pe . . . attham carati . . . pe . . . attham carissatīti āghāto jāyati—atthāne vā pana āghāto jāyati—yo evarūpo cittassa āghāto paṭighāto paṭigham paṭivirodho kopo pakopo sampakopo doso padoso sampadoso cittassa vyāpatti manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattam doso dussanā dussittam vyāpatti vyāpajanā vyāpajjitattam virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍikkam asuropo anattamanatā cittassa—ayam vuccati doso.

1061. Tattha katamo moho ?

Dukkhe aññānam dukkhasamudaye aññānam dukkhanirodhe aññānam dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññānam pubbante aññānam aparante aññānam pubbantāparante aññānam idappaccayatā (paṭiccasamuppannesu dhammesu aññānam—yam evarūpam aññānam adassanam anabhisamayo ananubodho asambodho appaṭivedho asaṅgāhanā apariyogāhanā asamapekkhanā apaccavekkhanā apaccakkhakkammam—dummejjham balyam asampajaññam moho pamoho sam-moho avijjā avijjogho avijjāyogo avijjānusayo avijjāpariyuṭṭhānam avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlam—ayam vuccati moho.

Ime tayo akusalahetū.

1062. Tattha katame tayo avyākatahetū ?

Kusalānam dhammānam vipākato kiriya vyākatesu vā dhammesu alobho adoso amoho—ime tayo avyākatahetū.

1063. Tattha katame nava kāmāvacarahetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū tayo akusalahetū tayo avyākatahetū—ime nava kāmāvacarahetū.

1064. Tattha katame cha rūpāvacarahetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū, tayo avyākatahetū—ime cha rūpāvacarahetū.

1065. Tattha katame cha arūpāvacarahetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū tayo avyākatahetū—ime cha arūpāvacarahetū.

1066. Tattha katame cha apariyāpannahetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū tayo avyākatahetū—ime cha apariyāpannahetū.

1067. Tattha katame tayo kusalahetū ?

Alobho adoso amoho.

1068. Tattha katamo alobho . . . pe . . .

1069. Tattha katamo adoso ?

Adussanā adussitattam avyāpādo avyāpajjo adoso kusalamūlam—ayam vuccati adoso.

1070. Tattha katamo amoho ?

Dukkhe ñāṇam . . . pe . . . yā evarūpā paññā pajānanā vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo sallakkhaṇā upalakkhaṇā paccupalakkhaṇā pañdiccam kosallam nepuññam vebhavyā cintā upaparikkhā bhūri medhā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgam maggapariyāpannam—ayam vuccati amoho.

Ime tayo kusalahetū.

1071. Tattha katame tayo avyākatahetū ?

Kusalānam dhammānam vipākato alobho adoso amoho—ime tayo avyākatahetū—ime cha apariyāpannahetū.

Ime dhammā hetū.

1072. Katame dhammā na hetū ?

Te dhamme ṭhapetvā avasesā kusalākusalā avyākātā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā—apariyāpannā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—sabbañ ca rūpam asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā na hetū.

1073. Katame dhammā sahetukā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sahetukā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā sahetukā.

1074. Katame dhammā ahetukā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā ahetukā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—sabbañ ca rūpam asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā ahetukā.

1075. Katame dhammā hetusampayuttā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā—vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā hetusampayuttā.

1076. Katame dhammā hetuvippayuttā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā—vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—sabbañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā hetuvippayuttā.

1077. Katame dhammā hetū ceva sahetukā ca ?

Lobho mohena hetu ceva sahetuko ca—moho lobhena hetu ceva sahetuko ca—doso mohena hetu ceva sahetuko—moho dosena hetu ceva sahetuko ca.

Alobho adoso amoho—te aññamaññam hetū ceva sahetukā ca—ime dhammā hetū ceva sahetukā ca.

1078. Katame dhammā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sahetukā—te dhamme ṭhapetvā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho . . . pe . . . ime dhammā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū.

1079. Katame dhammā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā ca ?

Lobho mohena hetu ceva hetusampayutto ca—moho lobhena hetu ceva hetusampayutto ca—doso mohena hetu ceva hetusampayutto ca—moho dosena hetu ceva hetusampayutto ca.

Alobho adoso amoho—te aññamaññam hetū ceva hetusampayuttā ca—ime dhammā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā ca.

1080. Katame dhammā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā—te dhamme ṭhapetvā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā . . . pe . . . hetū.

1081. Katame dhammā na hetukā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā na hetū sahetukā—vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā na hetukā.

1082. Katame dhammā na hetū ahetukā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā na hetū ahetukā—vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—sabbañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā na hetū ahetukā.

1083. Katame dhammā sappaccayā ?

Pañca khandhā—rûpakkhandho, vedanākkhandho, sañ-

ñākkhando, saṅkhārakkhando, viññāṇakkhando — ime dhammā sappaccayā.

1084. Katame dhammā appaccayā ?

Asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā appaccayā.

1085. Katame dhammā saṅkhatā ?

Yeva te dhammā sappaccayā—teva te dhammā saṅkhatā.

1086. Katame dhammā asaṅkhatā ?

Yo eva so dhammo appaccayo—so eva so dhammo asaṅkhatō.

1087. Katame dhammā sanidassanā ?

Rûpâyatanam—ime dhammā sanidassanā.

1088. Katame dhammā anidassanā ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbâyatanam vedanâkkhando . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhando—yañ ca rûpam anidassanam appaṭigham dhammâyatanam pariyâpannam—asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā anidassanā.

1089. Katame dhammā sappatighā ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbâyatanam—ime dhammā sappatighā.

1090. Katame dhammā appaṭighā ?

Vedanâkkhando . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhando—yañ ca rûpam anidassanam appaṭigham dhammâyatanam pariyâpannam asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā appaṭighā.

1091. Katame dhammā rûpino ?

Cattāro ca mahābhûtā catunnañ ca mahābhûtānam upādâya rûpam—ime dhammā rûpino.

1092. Katame dhammā arûpino ?

Vedanâkkhando . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhando asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā arûpino.

1093. Katame dhammā lokiyā ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalā vyākata dhammā kāmavacará rûpâvacará arûpâvacará — rûpakkhando . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhando—ime dhammā lokiyā.

1094. Katame dhammā lokuttarā ?

Apariyâpannā maggā ca maggaphalāni va asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā lokuttarā.

1095. Katame dhammā kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā ?

Ye te dhammā cakkhuviññeyyā, na te dhammā sotaviññeyyā, ye vā pana te dhammā sotaviññeyyā, na te dhammā cakkhuviññeyyā, ye te dhammā cakkhuviññeyyā, na te dhammā ghānaviññeyyā, ye vā pana te dhammā ghānaviññeyyā, na te dhammā cakkhuviññeyyā, ye te dhammā cakkhuviññeyyā, na te dhammā jivhāviññeyyā, ye vā pana te dhammā jivhāviññeyyā, na te dhammā cakkhuviññeyyā, ye te dhammā cakkhuviññeyyā, na te dhammā kāyaviññeyyā, ye vā pana te dhammā kāyaviññeyyā, na te dhammā cakkhuviññeyyā, ye te dhammā sotaviññeyyā, na te dhammā ghānaviññeyyā, ye vā pana te dhammā ghānaviññeyyā, na te dhammā sotaviññeyyā, ye te dhammā sotaviññeyyā, na te dhammā jivhāviññeyyā, ye vā pana te dhammā jivhāviññeyyā, na te dhammā sotaviññeyyā, ye te dhammā sotaviññeyyā, na te dhammā kāyaviññeyyā, ye vā pana te dhammā kāyaviññeyyā, na te dhammā sotaviññeyyā, ye te dhammā sotaviññeyyā, na te dhammā cakkhuviññeyyā, ye vā pana te dhammā cakkhuviññeyyā, ye te dhammā ghānaviññeyyā, na te dhammā jivhāviññeyyā, ye vā pana te dhammā jivhāviññeyyā, na te dhammā ghānaviññeyyā, ye te dhammā cakkhuviññeyyā, ye vā pana te dhammā ghānaviññeyyā, na te dhammā kāyaviññeyyā, ye vā pana te dhammā kāyaviññeyyā, ye te dhammā ghānaviññeyyā, ye te dhammā ghānaviññeyyā, ye vā pana te dhammā sotaviññeyyā, na te dhammā ghānaviññeyyā, ye vā pana te dhammā sotaviññeyyā, na te dhammā ghānaviññeyyā, ye te dhammā jivhāviññeyyā, na te dhammā kāyaviññeyyā, ye vā pana te dhammā kāyaviññeyyā, na te dhammā cakkhuviññeyyā, na te dhammā ghānaviññeyyā, ye vā pana te dhammā cakkhuviññeyyā, na te dhammā ghānaviññeyyā, na te dhammā sotaviññeyyā, ye vā pana te dhammā sotaviññeyyā, na te dhammā ghānaviññeyyā, ye te dhammā jivhāviññeyyā, na te dhammā kāyaviññeyyā, na te dhammā cakkhuviññeyyā, ye vā pana te dhammā cakkhuviññeyyā, na te dhammā kāyaviññeyyā, ye te dhammā sotaviññeyyā, na te dhammā sotaviññeyyā, ye vā

pana te dhammā sotaviññeyyā, na te dhammā kāyaviññeyyā, ye te dhammā kāyaviññeyyā, na te dhammā ghānaviññeyyā ye vā pana te dhammā ghānaviññeyyā, na te dhammā kāyaviññeyyā, ye te dhammā kāyaviññeyyā, na te dhammā jivhāviññeyyā, ye vā pana te dhammā jivhāviññeyyā, na te dhammā kāyaviññeyyā—ime dhammā kenaci viññeyyā—kenaci na viññeyyā.

1096. Katame dhammā āsavā ?

Cattāro āsavā—kāmāsavo bhavāsavo ditṭhāsavo avijjāsavo.

1097. Tattha katamo kāmāsavo ?

Yo kāmesu kāmaccchando kāmarāgo kāmanandī kāmataṇhā kāmasineho kāmapiṇṇāso kāmāpariḷāho kāmamucchā kāmajjhosaṇam—ayaṃ vuccati kāmāsavo.

1098. Tattha katamo bhavāsavo ?

Yo bhavesu bhavaccchando bhavarāgo bhavanandī—bhavataṇhā bhavasineho bhavāpariḷāho bhavamucchā bhavajjhosaṇam ayaṃ vuccati bhavāsavo.

1099. Tattha katamo ditṭhāsavo ?

Sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā antavā loko ti vā anantavā loko ti vā, taṃ jīvan taṃ sarīran ti vā aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīran ti vā hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā ti vā, na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā ti vā, hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā ti vā, neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā ti vā, yā evarūpā ditṭhi ditṭhigataṃ ditṭhigahanam ditṭhikantāro ditṭhivisūkāyikaṃ ditṭhivipphanditaṃ ditṭhisaññojanam gāho paṭiggāho abhiniveso parāmāso kummaggo micchāpatho micchattaṃ titthāyatanam vipariyesaggāho—ayaṃ vuccati ditṭhāsavo—sabbāpi micchādītṭhi ditṭhāsavo.

1100. Tattha katamo avijjāsavo ?

Dukkhe aññāṇam dukkhudaye aññāṇam / dukkhanirodha-gāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇam—pubbante aññāṇam aparante aññāṇam pubbantāparante aññāṇam—idappaccayatā paṭicca-samuppannesu dhammesu aññāṇam yaṃ evarūpaṃ aññāṇam adassanam anabhisamayo ananubodho asamabodho appaṭivedho asaṅgāhanā aperiyoḡāhanā asamapekkhanā apaccavekkhanā apaccakkhakkammaṃ dummejjhaṃ balyaṃ asampajaññaṃ moho pamoho sammoho avijjā avijjogho avijjāyogo avijjā-



nusayo avijjāpariyutṭhānaṃ avijjālangī moho akusalamūlam  
—ayaṃ vuccati avijjāsavo—Ime dhammā āsavā.

1101. Katame dhammā anāsavā ?

Apariyāpannā maggā ca maggaphalāni ca asaṅkhatā ca  
dhātu—ime dhammā anāsavā.

1102. Katame dhammā no āsavā ?

Te dhamme ṭhapetvā avasesā kusalā/vyākatā dhammā  
kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā apariyāpannā—veda-  
nākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṅakkhandho—sabbañ ca  
rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā no āsavā.

1103. Katame dhammā sāsavā ?

Kusalākusalāvyākatā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā  
arūpāvacarā rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṅakkhandho  
—ime dhammā sāsavā.

1104. Katame dhammā anāsavā ?

Apariyāpannā maggā ca maggaphalāni ca asaṅkhatā ca  
dhātu—ime dhammā anāsavā.

1105. Katame dhammā āsavasampayuttā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā vedanākkhandho  
. . . pe . . . viññāṅakkhandho—ime dhammā āsavasampa-  
yuttā.

1106. Katame dhammā āsavavippayuttā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā—vedanākkhandho  
. . . pe . . . viññāṅakkhandho—sabbañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā  
ca dhātu—ime dhammā āsavavippayuttā.

1107. Katame dhammā āsavā ceva sāsavā ca ?

Te ca āsavā āsavā ceva sāsavā ca.

1108. Katame dhammā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sāsavā te dhamme ṭhapetvā  
avasesā sāsavā kusalākusalāvyākatā dhammā kāmāvacarā  
rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . .  
viññāṅakkhandho—ime dhammā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā.

1109. Katame dhammā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā ca ?

Kāmāsavo avijjāsavena āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca—  
avijjāsavo kāmāsavena āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca—  
bhavāsavo avijjāsavena āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca  
avijjāsavo bhavāsavena āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca  
ditṭhāsavo avijjāsavena āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca

avijjāsavo ditṭhāsavena āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca—ime dhammā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā ca.

1110. Katame dhammā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā—te dhamme ṭhapetvā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā.

1111. Katame dhammā āsavavippayuttā sāsavā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā sāsavā kusalā-kusalāvvyākatā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā āsavavippayuttā sāsavā.

1112. Katame dhammā āsavavippayuttā anāsavā ?

Apariyāpannā maggā ca maggaphalāni ca asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā āsavavippayuttā anāsavā.

1113. Katame dhammā saññojanā ?

Dasa saññojanāni — kâmarâgasaññojanam paṭighasaññojanam mânasaññojanam ditṭhisaññojanam vicikicchâsaññojanam silabbataparâmâsasaññojanam bhavarâgasaññojanam issâsaññojanam macchariyasaññojanam avijjâsaññojanam.

1114. Tattha—katamam kâmarâgasaññojanam ?

Yo kâmesu kâmachando kâmarâgo kâmanandī kâmatanḥhā kâmasineho kâmapariḥhāho kâmamucchā kâmajjhosānam idam vuccati kâmarâgasaññojanam.

1115. Tattha katamam paṭighasaññojanam ?

Anattham me acarīti āghâto jāyati—anattham me caratīti āghâto jāyati — anattham me carissatīti āghâto jāyati—piyassa me manâpassa anattham acari . . . pe . . . anattham carati . . . pe . . . anattham carissatīti āghâto jāyati—apiyassa amanâpassa attham acari . . . pe . . . attham carati . . . pe . . . attham carissatīti āghâto jāyati—atṭhâne vâ pana āghâto jāyati—yo evarūpo cittena āghâto paṭighâto paṭigham paṭivirodho kopo pakopo sampakopo doso padoso sampadoso cittassa vyâpatti manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattam doso dussanā dussitattam vyâpatti vyâpajjanā vyâpajjitattam virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍikkam asuropanattamanatā cittassa—idam vuccati paṭighasaññojanam.

1116. Tattha katamam mânasaññojanam ?

Seyyo 'hamasmīti mâno—sadiso 'hamasmīti mâno—hīno

'hamasmîti mâno—yo evarûpo mâno maññanâ maññitattam unṇati unṇamo dhajo sampaggâho ketukamyatâ cittassa—idam vuccati mânasaññojanam.

1117. Tattha katamam ditṭhisaññojanam ?

Sassato loko ti vâ asassato loko ti vâ antavâ loko ti vâ anantavâ loko ti vâ tam jîvan tam sarîran ti vâ aññaṃ jîvam aññaṃ sarîran ti vâ—hoti tathâgato param maraṇâ ti vâ na hoti tathâgato param maraṇâ ti vâ, hoti ca na ca hoti tathâgato param maraṇâ ti vâ, neva hoti na na hoti tathâgato param maraṇâ ti vâ, yâ evarûpâ ditṭhi ditṭhigatam ditṭhigahanam ditṭhikantâro ditṭhivisûkâyikam ditṭhivipphanditam ditṭhisaññojanam gâho paṭiggâho abhiniveso parâmâso kummaggo micchâpatho micchattam titthâyatanam vipariyesagâho—idam vuccati ditṭhisaññojanam—ṭhapetvâ sîlabbataparâmâsasaññojanam sabbâ pi micchâditṭhi ditṭhisaññojanam.

1118. Tattha katamam vicikicchâsaññojanam ?

Satthari kaṅkhati vicikicchati, dhamme kaṅkhati vicikicchati, saṅghe kaṅkhati vicikicchati, sikkhâya kaṅkhati vicikicchati, pubbante kaṅkhati vicikicchati, aparante kaṅkhati vicikicchati, pubbantâparante kaṅkhati vicikicchati, idappaccayatâ paṭiccasamuppannesu dhammesu kaṅkhati vicikicchati, yâ evarûpâ kaṅkhâ kaṅkhâyanâ kaṅkhâyitattam vimati vicikicchâ dvelhakam dvedhâpatho saṃsayo anekamaṃsagâho âsappanâ parisappanâ apariyogâhanâ thambhitattam cittassa manovilekko—idam vuccati vicikicchâsaññojanam.

1119. Tattha katamam sîlabbataparâmâsasaññojanam ?

Ito bahiddhâ samaṇabrahmaṇânam sîlena suddhivatena suddhisîlabbatena suddhîti yâ evarûpâ ditṭhi ditṭhigatam ditṭhigahanam ditṭhikantâro ditṭhivisûkâyikam ditṭhivipphanditam ditṭhisaññojanam gâho paṭiggâho abhiniveso parâmâso kummaggo micchâpatho micchattam titthâyatanam vipariyesagâho—idam vuccati sîlabbataparâmâsasaññojanam.

1120. Tattha katamam bhavarâgasaññojanam ?

Yo bhavesu bhavachando bhavarâgo bhavanandî bhavataṇhâ bhavasineho bhavaparijâho bhavamucchâ bhavajjhosânam—idam vuccati bhavarâgasaññojanam.

1121. Tattha katamam issâsaññojanam ?

Yâ paralobhasakkâragarukâramânanavandanapûjanâsu issâ

issāyanā issāyitattam usuyyā usuyyanā usuyitattam—idam vuccati issāsaññojanam.

1122. Tattha katamam macchariyasaññojanam ?

Pañca macchariyāni—āvāsamacchariyam kusalamacchariyam lābhamacchariyam vaṇṇamacchariyam dhammamacchariyam—yam evarūpam maccharam maccharāyanā maccharāyitattam veviccham kadariyam kaṭakañcukatā aggahitattam cittassa—idam vuccati macchariyasaññojanam.

1123. Tattha katamam avijjāsaññojanam ?

Dukkhe aññānam . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññānam, pubbante aññānam, aparante aññānam pubbantāparante aññānam, idappaccayatā paṭiccasamuppannesu dhammesu aññānam—yam evarūpam aññānam adassanam anabhisamayo ananubodho asambodho appaṭivedho asaṅgāhanā avariogāhanā asamapekkhanā apaccavekkhanā apaccakkhakkammam dummejham balyam asampajaññam moho pamohosammoho avijjā avijjogho avijjāyogo avijjānusayo avijjāpariyutthānam avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlam—idam vuccati avijjāsaññojanam—Ime dhammā saññojanā.

1124. Katame dhammā no saññojanā ?

Te dhamme ṭhapetvā avasesā kusalākusalāvyākatā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā avariyaṭṭannā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññānakkhandho—sabbañ ca rūpam asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā no saññojanā.

1125. Katame dhammā saññojanīyā ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalāvyākatā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā—rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññānakkhandho—ime dhammā saññojanīyā.

1126. Katame dhammā asaññojanīyā ?

Avariyaṭṭannā maggā ca maggaphalāni ca asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā asaññojanīyā.

1127. Katame dhammā saññojanasampayuttā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññānakkhandho—ime dhammā saññojanasampayuttā.

1128. Katame dhammā saññojanavippayuttā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññānakkhandho sabbañ ca rūpam asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā saññojanavippayuttā.

1129. Katame dhammā saññojanā ceva saññojanīyā ca ?

Tāneva saññojanāni saññojanā ceva saññojanīyā ca.

1130. Katame dhammā saññojanīyā ceva no ca saññojanā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā saññojanīyā—te dhamme t̥ha-petvā avasesā sāsavā kusalākusalāvyaḱatā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā saññojanīyā ceva no ca saññojanā.

1131. Katame dhammā saññojanā ceva saññojanasampayuttā ca ?

Kāmarāgasaññojanam avijjāsaññojanena saññojanañi ceva saññojanasampayuttañ ca—avijjāsaññojanam kāmarāgasaññojanena saññojanañi ceva saññojanasampayuttañ ca ; paṭighasaññojanam avijjāsaññojanena saññojanañi ceva saññojanasampayuttañ ca ; avijjāsaññojanam paṭighasaññojanena saññojanañi ceva saññojanasampayuttañ ca ; mānasaññojanam avijjāsaññojanena saññojanañi ceva saññojanasampayuttañ ca—avijjāsaññojanam mānasaññojanena saññojanañi ceva saññojanasampayuttañ ca — diṭṭhisaññojam avijjāsaññojanena saññojanañi ceva saññojanasampayuttañ ca.

Avijjāsaññojanam diṭṭhisaññojanena saññojanañi ceva saññojanasampayuttañ ca, vicikicchāsaññojanam avijjāsaññojanena saññojanañi ceva saññojanasampayuttañ ca, avijjāsaññojanam vicikicchāsaññojanena saññojanañi ceva saññojanasampayuttañ ca, sīlabbataparāmāsasaññojanam avijjāsaññojanena saññojanañi ceva saññojanasampayuttañ ca, avijjāsaññojanam sīlabbataparāmāsasaññojanena saññojanañi ceva saññojanasampayuttañ ca, bhavarāgasaññojanam avijjāsaññojanena saññojanañi ceva saññojanasampayuttañ ca, avijjāsaññojanam bhavarāgasaññojanena saññojanañi ceva saññojanasampayuttañ ca, issāsaññojanam avijjāsaññojanena saññojanañi ceva saññojanasampayuttañ ca, avijjāsaññojanam issāsaññojanena saññojanañi ceva saññojanasampayuttañ ca, macchariyasaññojanam avijjāsaññojanena saññojanañi ceva saññojanasampayuttañ ca, avijjāsaññojanam macchariyasaññojanena saññojanañi ceva saññojanasampayuttañ ca—ime dhammā saññojanā ceva saññojanasampayuttā ca.

1132. Katame dhammā saññojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saññojanā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā—te dhamme ṭhapetvā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā saññojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saññojanā.

1133. Katame dhammā saññojanavippayuttā saññojaniyā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā sāsavā kusalākusalā vyākātā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā—rūpakkhando . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā saññojanavippayuttā saññojaniyā.

1134. Katame dhammā saññojanavippayuttā saññojaniyā ?

Apariyāpannā maggā ca maggaphalāni ca asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā saññojanavippayuttā saññojaniyā.

1135. Katame dhammā ganthā ?

Cattāro ganthā abhijjhākāyagantho vyāpādo kāyagantho silabbataparāmāso kāyagantho idaṃ saccābhiniveso kāyagantho.

1136. Tattha katamo abhijjhākāyagantho ?

Yo rāgo sārāgo anunayo anurodho nandī nandirāgo cittassa sārāgo—icchā mucchā ajjhosānaṃ gedho paligedho saṅgo paṅko eja māyā janikā sañjananī sibbinī jālinī saritā visattikā suttam visatā āyūhanī dutiyā paṇidhi bhavanetti vanaṃ vanatho santhavo sineho apekkhā paṭibandhu āsā āsimsanā āsimsitattam rūpāsā saddāsā gandhāsā rasāsā phoṭṭhabbāsā lābhāsā dhanāsā puttāsā jivitāsā jappā pajappā abhijappā jappanā jappitattam loluppaṃ loluppāyanā loluppāyitattam puñcikatā sādūkamyatā adhammarāgo visamalobho nikanti nikāmanā patthanā pihanā sampatthanā kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā rūpataṇhā arūpataṇhā nirodhatāṇhā saddataṇhā gandhataṇhā rasataṇhā phoṭṭhabbataṇhā dhammataṇhā ogho yogo gantho upādānaṃ āvaraṇaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ chandaṇaṃ bandhanaṃ upakkilesa anusayo pari-yuṭṭhānaṃ latā vevicchaṃ dukkhamūlaṃ dukkhanidānaṃ dukkhappabhavo mārāpāso mārābalisaṃ māravisayo taṇhā nandītaṇhā jālantaṇhā gaddulantaṇhā samuddo abhijjhālobho akusalamūlaṃ—ayaṃ vuccati abhijjhākāyagantho.

1137. Tattha katamo vyāpādo kāyagantho ?

Anatthaṃ me acarīti āghāto jāyati—anatthaṃ me caratīti

âghâto jāyati, anaththam me carissatīti âghâto jāyati, piyassa me manāpassa anaththam acari . . . pe . . . anaththam carati . . . pe . . . anaththam carissatīti âghâto jāyati, appiyassa me amanāpassa attham acari . . . pe . . . attham carati . . . pe . . . attham carissatīti âghâto jāyati, atthāne vā pana âghâto jāyati, yo evarūpo cittassa âghâto paṭighâto paṭigham paṭivirodho kopo pakopo sampakopo doso padoso sampadoso cittassa vyāpatti manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattam doso dussanā dussitattam vyāpatti vyāpajjanā vyāpajjitattam virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍikkam asuro po anatta-manatā cittassa—ayam vuccati vyāpādo kāyagantho.

1138. Tattha katamo sīlabbataparāmāso kāyagantho ?

Ito bahiddhā samaṇabrahmaṇānaṃ sīlena suddhivatena suddhisīlabbatena suddhīti yā evarūpā ditthi ditthigataṃ ditthigahaṇaṃ ditthikantāro ditthivisūkāyikaṃ ditthivipphanditaṃ ditthisaññojanaṃ gāho paṭiggāho abhiniveso parāmāso kummaggo micchāpatho micchattam titthāyatanam vipariyesagāho—ayam vuccati sīlabbataparāmāso kāyagantho.

1139. Tattha katamo idam saccābhiniveso kāyagantho ?

Sassato loko idam eva saccam mogham aññan ti vā ; asassato loko, idam eva saccam mogham aññan ti vā ; antavā loko, idam eva saccam mogham aññan ti vā ; anantavā loko, idam eva saccam mogham aññan ti vā ; jīvan tam sarīraṃ idam eva saccam mogham aññan ti vā ; aññam jīvaṃ aññam sarīraṃ idam eva saccam mogham aññan ti vā ; hoti tathāgato param maraṇā idam eva saccam mogham aññan ti vā, na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā idam eva saccam mogham aññan ti vā, hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā, idam eva saccam mogham aññan ti vā, neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā idam eva saccam mogham aññan ti vā, yā evarūpā ditthi ditthigataṃ ditthigahaṇaṃ ditthikantāro ditthivisūkāyikaṃ ditthivipphanditaṃ ditthisaññojanaṃ gāho paṭiggāho abhiniveso parāmāso kummaggo micchāpatho micchattam titthāyatanam vipariyesagāho, ayam vuccati idam saccābhiniveso kāyagantho, tṭhapetvā sīlabbataparāmāsaṃ kāyagantham sabbā pi micchādītthi, idam saccābhiniveso kāyagantho—Ime dhammā ganthā.

1140. Katame dhammā no ganthā ?

Te dhamme ṭhapetvā avasesā kusalākusalāvyakatā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā apariyāpannā vedanākkhando . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhando sabbañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā no ganthā.

1141. Katame dhammā ganthaniyā ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalāvyakatā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā—rūpakkhando . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhando—ime dhammā ganthaniyā.

1142. Katame dhammā aganthaniyā ?

Apariyāpannā maggā ca maggaphalāni ca asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā aganthaniyā.

1143. Katame dhammā ganthasampayuttā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā—vedanākkhando . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhando—ime dhammā ganthasampayuttā.

1144. Katame dhammā ganthavippayuttā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā vedanākkhando . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhando—ime dhammā ganthavippayuttā.

1145. Katame dhammā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā ca ?

Teva ganthā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā ca.

1146. Katame dhammā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā ganthaniyā—te dhamme ṭhapetvā avasesā sāsavā kusalākusalāvyakatā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā—rūpakkhando . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhando—ime dhammā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā.

1147. Katame dhammā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā ca ?

Silabbataparāmāso kāyagantho, abhijjhākāyaganthena gantho ceva ganthasampayutto ca—abhijjhākāyagantho silabbataparāmāsakāyaganthena gantho ceva ganthasampayutto ca, idaṃ saccābhiniveso kāyagantho abhijjhākāyaganthena gantho ceva ganthasampayutto ca, abhijjhākāyagantho idaṃ saccābhinivesakāyaganthena gantho ceva ganthasampayutto ca—ime dhammā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā ca.

1148. Katame dhammā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ?



Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā—te dhamme ṭha-  
petvā vedanākkhandham . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandham—  
ime dhammā . . . pe . . . no ca ganthā.

1149. Katame dhammā ganthavippayuttā ganthaniyā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā sāsavā kusalākusalā  
vyākatā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā, rūpa-  
kkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā  
ganthavippayuttā ganthaniyā.

1150. Katame dhammā ganthavippayuttā aganthaniyā ?

Apariyāpannā maggā ca maggaphalāni ca asaṅkhatā ca  
dhātu—ime dhammā ganthavippayuttā ganthaniyā.

1151. Katame dhammā oghā . . . pe . . .

Katame dhammā yogā . . . pe . . .

1152. Katame dhammā nīvaraṇā ?

Cha nīvaraṇā, kāmaccchandanivaraṇam, vyāpādanīvaraṇam,  
thīnamiddhanivaraṇam, uddhaccakukkucchanīvaraṇam, vici-  
kicchānīvaraṇam, avijjānīvaraṇam.

1153. Tattha katamaṃ kāmaccchandanivaraṇam ?

Yo kāmesu kamacchando kāmaraḡo kāmanandī kāmataṇhā  
kāmasineho kāmapiṛiḷāho kāmamucchā kāmajjhosānaṃ—  
idam vuccati kāmaccchandanivaraṇam.

1154. Tattha katamaṃ vyāpādanīvaraṇam ?

Anattham me acarīti āghāto jāyati, anattham me caratīti  
āghāto jāyati, anattham me carissatīti āghāto jāyati, piyassa  
me manāpassa anattham acari . . . pe . . . anattham carati  
. . . pe . . . anattham carissatīti āghāto jāyati, appiyassa  
me amanāpassa attham acari . . . pe . . . attham carati  
. . . pe . . . attham carissatīti āghāto jāyati atthāne vā pana  
āghāto jāyati, yo evarūpo cittassa āghāto paṭighāto paṭigham  
virodho kopo pakopo sampakopo doso padoso sampadoso  
cittassa vyāpatti manopadoso kodho kujjhaṇā kujjhitattam  
doso dussanā dussitattam vyāpatti vyāpajjanā vyāpajjitattam  
virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍikkam asuropo anattamanatā cittassa,  
idam vuccati vyāpādanīvaraṇam.

1155. Tattha katamaṃ thīnamiddhanivaraṇam ?

Atthi thīnam atthi middham.

1156. Tattha katamaṃ thīnam ?

Yā cittassa akalyatā akammaññatā olīyanā sallīyanā līnam

liyanâ līyitattam thīnam thīyanâ thīyitattam cittassa—idam vuccati thīnam.

1157. Tattha katamaṃ middham ?

Yâ kāyassa akalyatâ akammaññatâ onâho pariyanâho anto-samorodho middham soppam pacalāyikâ soppam supinâ supitattam, idam vuccati middham. Iti idaṃ ca thīnam idaṃ ca middham idam vuccati thīnamiddhanīvaraṇam.

1158. Tattha katamaṃ uddhaccakukkucanīvaraṇam ?

Atthi uddhaccam atthi kukkucam.

1159. Tattha katamaṃ uddhaccam ?

Tam cittassa uddhaccam avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattam cittassa—idam vuccati uddhaccam.

1160. Tattha katamaṃ kukkucam ?

Akappiye kappiyasaññitâ, kappiye akappiyasaññitâ, avajje vajjasaññitâ, vajje avajjasaññitâ, yaṃ evarūpam kukkucam kukkucâyanaṃ kukkucâyitattam cetaso vipparisāro manovilekko, idam vuccati kukkucam. Iti, idaṃ ca uddhaccam idaṃ ca kukkucam—idam vuccati uddhaccakukkucanīvaraṇam.

1161. Tattha katamaṃ vicikicchānīvaraṇam ?

Satthari kaṅkhati vicikicchati dhamme kaṅkhati vicikicchati, saṅghe kaṅkhati vicikicchati, sikkhāya kaṅkhati vicikicchati, pubbante kaṅkhati vicikicchati, aparante kaṅkhati vicikicchati, pubbantāparante kaṅkhati vicikicchati, idappaccayatâ paṭiccasamuppannesu dhammesu kaṅkhati vicikicchati, yâ evarūpâ kaṅkhâ kaṅkhāyanâ kaṅkhāyitattam vimati vicikicchâ dvelhakam dvedhāpatho saṃsayo anekasaṃsagāho āsappanâ parisappanâ apariyogāhanâ thambhitattam cittassa manovilekko—idam vuccati vicikicchānīvaraṇam.

1162. Tattha katamaṃ avijjānīvaraṇam ?

Dukkhe aññāṇam . . . pe . . . pubbante aññāṇam aparante aññāṇam pubbantāparante aññāṇam idappaccayatâ paṭiccasamuppannesu dhammesu aññāṇam—yaṃ evarūpam aññāṇam adassanaṃ anabhisamayo ananubodho asambodho appaṭivedho asaṅgāhanâ apariyogāhanâ asamapekkhanâ apaccavekkhanâ apaccakkhakkammaṃ dummejjham balyam asampajāññam moho pamoho sammoho avijjâ avijjogho avijjāyogo avijjānusayo avijjāpariyutthānam avijjālangī moho akusalamūlam—idam vuccati avijjānīvaraṇam—ime dhammā nīvaraṇā.

1163. Katame dhammā no nīvaranā ?

Te dhamme ṭhapetvā avasesā kusalākusalāvyākatā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā apariyāpannā—vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññānakkhandho—sabbañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā no nīvaranā.

1164. Katame dhammā nīvaraniyā ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalāvyākatā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā—rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññānakkhandho—ime dhammā nīvaraniyā.

1165. Katame dhammā anīvaraniyā ?

Apariyāpannā maggā ca maggaphalāni ca asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā anīvaraniyā.

1166. Katame dhammā nīvaranasampayuttā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā—vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññānakkhandho—ime dhammā nīvaranasampayuttā ?

1167. Katame dhammā nīvaranāvippayuttā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññānakkhandho—sabbañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā nīvaranāvippayuttā.

1168. Katame dhammā nīvaranā ceva nīvaraniyā ca ?

Tāneva nīvaranāni nīvaranā ceva nīvaraniyā ca.

1169. Katame dhammā nīvaraniyā ceva no ca nīvaranā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā nīvaraniyā, te dhamme ṭhapetvā avasesā sāsavā kusalākusalāvyākatā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā, rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññānakkhandho—ime dhammā nīvaraniyā ceva no ca nīvaranā.

1170. Katame dhammā nīvaranā ceva nīvaranasampayuttā ca ?

Kāmacchandanīvaranaṃ avijjānīvaranena nīvaranañ ceva nīvaranasampayuttañ ca, avijjānīvaranaṃ kāmacchandanīvaranena nīvaranañ ceva nīvaranasampayuttañ ca, vyāpādanīvaranaṃ avijjānīvaranena nīvaranañ ceva nīvaranasampayuttañ ca, avijjānīvaranaṃ vyāpādanīvaranena nīvaranañ ceva nīvaranasampayuttañ ca, thīnamiddhanīvaranaṃ avijjānīvaranena nīvaranañ ceva nīvaranasampayuttañ ca, avijjānīvaranaṃ thīnamiddhanīvaranena nīvaranañ ceva nīvaranasampayuttañ ca, uddhaccanīvaranaṃ avijjānīvaranena nīvaranañ

ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ca, avijjānīvaraṇaṃ uddhaccanīvaraṇena nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ca, kukkucanīvaraṇaṃ avijjānīvaraṇena nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ca, avijjānīvaraṇaṃ kukkucanīvaraṇena nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ca, vicikicchānīvaraṇaṃ avijjānīvaraṇena nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ca, avijjānīvaraṇaṃ vicikicchānīvaraṇena nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ca, kāmaccchandānīvaraṇaṃ uddhaccanīvaraṇena nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ca, uddhaccanīvaraṇaṃ kāmaccchandānīvaraṇena nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ca, vyāpādānīvaraṇaṃ uddhaccanīvaraṇena nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ca, uddhaccanīvaraṇaṃ vyāpādānīvaraṇena nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ca, thīnamiddhānīvaraṇaṃ uddhaccanīvaraṇena nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ca, uddhaccanīvaraṇaṃ thīnamiddhānīvaraṇena nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ca, kukkucanīvaraṇaṃ uddhaccanīvaraṇena nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ca, uddhaccanīvaraṇaṃ kukkucanīvaraṇena nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ca, vicikicchānīvaraṇaṃ uddhaccanīvaraṇena nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ca, uddhaccanīvaraṇaṃ vicikicchānīvaraṇena nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ca, avijjānīvaraṇaṃ uddhaccanīvaraṇena nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ca, uddhaccanīvaraṇaṃ avijjānīvaraṇena nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ca—  
Ime dhammā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttā ca.

1171. Katame dhammā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā—te dhamme ṭhapetvā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā.

1172. Katame dhammā nīvaraṇavippayuttā nīvaraṇiyā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā sāsavā kusalā-kusalāvvyākatā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvac arāarūpāvacarā rūpakkhando . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā nīvaraṇavippayuttā nīvaraṇiyā.

1173. Katame dhammā nīvaraṇavippayuttā anīvaraṇiyā ?

Apariyāpannā maggā ca maggaphalāni ca asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā nīvaraṇavippayuttā anīvaraṇiyā.

1174. Katame dhammā parāmāsā ?

Ditṭhiparāmāso.

1175. Tattha katamo ditṭhiparāmāso ?

Sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā antavā loko ti vā anantavā loko ti vā taṃ jīvan taṃ sarīran ti vā aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīran ti vā, hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā, hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā, neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā, yā evarūpā ditṭhi ditṭhigataṃ ditṭhigahaṇaṃ ditṭhikantāro ditṭhivisūkāyikaṃ ditṭhivipphanditaṃ ditṭhisaññojanaṃ gāho paṭiggāho abhiniveso parāmāso kummaggo micchāpatho micchattaṃ titthāyatanam vipariyesagāho — ayaṃ vuccati ditṭhiparāmāso — sabbā pi micchādītṭhi ditṭhiparāmāso—ime dhammā parāmāsā.

1176. Katame dhammā no parāmāsā ?

Te dhamme tṭhapetvā avasesā kusalākusalāvyākātā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā aperiyaṇṇā—vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—sabbañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā no parāmāsā.

1177. Katame dhammā parāmatṭhā ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalāvyākātā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā—rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā parāmatṭhā.

1178. Katame dhammā aparāmatṭhā ?

Aperiyaṇṇā maggā ca maggaphalāni ca asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā aparāmatṭhā.

1179. Katame dhammā parāmāsasampayuttā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā—vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho.—ime dhammā parāmāsasampayuttā.

1180. Katame dhammā parāmāsavippayuttā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā—vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—sabbañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā parāmāsavippayuttā.

1181. Katame dhammā parāmāsā ceva parāmatṭhā ca ?

Sveva parāmāso parāmāso ceva parāmatṭho ca.

1182. Katame dhammā parāmatṭhā ceva no ca parāmāsā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā parāmatṭhā te dhamme

ṭhapetvā avasesā sāsavā kusalākusalāvyākatā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā—rūpakkkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā parāmatṭhā ceva no ca parāmāsā.

1183. Katame dhammā parāmāsavippayuttā parāmatṭhā?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā sāsavā kusalākusalāvyākatā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā—rūpakkkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā parāmāsavippayuttā parāmatṭhā.

1184. Katame dhammā parāmāsavippayuttā aparāmatṭhā?

Apariyāpannā maggā ca maggaphalāni ca asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā parāmāsavippayuttā aparāmatṭhā.

1185. Katame dhammā sārammaṇā?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā sārammaṇā.

1186. Katame dhammā anārammaṇā?

Sabbañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā anārammaṇā.

1187. Katame dhammā cittā?

Cakkhaviññāṇaṃ sotaviññāṇaṃ ghānaviññāṇaṃ jivhāviññāṇaṃ kāyaviññāṇaṃ manodhātu manoviññāṇadhātu—ime dhammā cittā.

1188. Katame dhammā no cittā?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho—sabbañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā no cittā.

1189. Katame dhammā cetasikā?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho—ime dhammā cetasikā.

1190. Katame dhammā acetasikā?

Cittañ ca sabbañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā acetasikā.

1191. Katame dhammā cittasampayuttā?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho—ime dhammā cittasampayuttā.

1192. Katame dhammā cittavippayuttā?

Sabbañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā citta-vippayuttā.

Cittaṃ na vattabbaṃ cittena sampayuttan ti pi cittena vippayuttan ti pi.

1193. Katame dhammā cittasamsatṭhā ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho—ime dhammā cittasamsatṭhā.

1194. Katame dhammā cittavisamsatṭhā ?

Sabbañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā citta-visamsatṭhā.

Cittaṃ na vattabbaṃ cittena samsatṭhan ti pi cittena visamsatṭhan ti pi.

1195. Katame dhammā cittasamuṭṭhānā ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho kāya-viññatti vacīviññatti—taṃ vā panaññam pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittahetukaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpāyatanam saddāyatanam gandhāyatanam / phoṭṭhabbāyatanam ākāsadhātu āpodhātu rūpassa lahutā rūpassa mudutā rūpassa kammaññatā rūpassa upacayo rūpassa santati kabaḷīnkāro āhāro—ime dhammā cittasamuṭṭhānā.

1196. Katame dhammā no cittasamuṭṭhānā ?

Cittañ ca avasesañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā no cittasamuṭṭhānā.

1197. Katame dhammā cittasahabhuno ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho kāya-viññatti vacīviññatti—ime dhammā cittasahabhuno.

1198. Katame dhammā no cittasahabhuno ?

Cittañ ca avasesañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā no cittasahabhuno.

1199. Katame dhammā cittānuparivattino ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho kāya-viññatti vacīviññatti—ime dhammā cittānuparivattino.

1200. Katame dhammā no cittānuparivattino ?

Cittañ ca avasesañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā no cittānuparivattino.

1201. Katame dhammā cittasamsatṭhasamuṭṭhānā ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho—ime dhammā cittasamsatṭhasamuṭṭhānā.

1202. Katame dhammā no cittaṣaṃsaṭṭhasamuṭṭhānā ?  
Cittaṅ ca sabbaṅ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime  
dhammā no cittaṣaṃsaṭṭhasamuṭṭhānā.

1203. Katame dhammā cittaṣaṃsaṭṭhasamuṭṭhānasaha-  
bhuno ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho —  
ime dhammā cittaṣaṃsaṭṭhasamuṭṭhānasahabhuno.

1204. Katame dhammā no cittaṣaṃsaṭṭhasamuṭṭhānasaha-  
bhuno.

Cittaṅ ca sabbaṅ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime  
dhammā no cittaṣaṃsaṭṭhasamuṭṭhānasahabhuno.

1205. Katame dhammā cittaṣaṃsaṭṭhasamuṭṭhānānupari-  
vattino ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho —  
ime dhammā cittaṣaṃsaṭṭhasamuṭṭhānānuparivattino.

1206. Katame dhammā no cittaṣaṃsaṭṭhasamuṭṭhānānu-  
parivattino.

Cittaṅ ca sabbaṅ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime  
dhammā no cittaṣaṃsaṭṭhasamuṭṭhānānuparivattino.

1207. Katame dhammā ajjhattikā ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . manāyatanam—ime dhammā  
ajjhattikā.

1208. Katame dhammā bāhirā ?

Rūpāyatanam . . . pe . . . dhammāyatanam—ime dhammā  
bāhirā.

1209. Katame dhammā upādā ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe / . . . kabalīnkāro āhāro — ime  
dhammā upādā.

1210. Katame dhammā no upādā ?

Vedanākkhandho, saññākkhandho, saṅkhārakkhandho,  
viññānakkhandho, cattāro mahābhūtā, asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—  
ime dhammā no upādā.

1211. Katame dhammā upādiṇṇā ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalānam dhammānam vipākā kāmāvacarā  
rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññā-  
nakkhandho—yaṅ ca rūpaṃ kammaṣa katattā—ime dhammā  
upādiṇṇā.

1212. Katame dhammā anupādiṇṇā ?



Sāsavā kusalākusalā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho, ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, yañ ca rūpaṃ na kammaṣṣa katattā, aperiyaṇṇaṃ maggā ca maggaphalāni ca asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā anupādinnā.

1213. Katame dhammā upādānā ?

Cattāri upādānāni—kāmupādānaṃ diṭṭhupādānaṃ silabbatupādānaṃ attavādupādānaṃ.

1214. Tattha katamaṃ kāmupādānaṃ ?

Yo kāmesu kāmaccchando kāmarāgo kāmanandi kāmataṇhā kāmāsineho kāmāpariḷāho kāmamucchā kāmajjhosānaṃ—idaṃ vuccati kāmupādānaṃ.

1215. Tattha katamaṃ diṭṭhupādānaṃ ?

Natthi diṇṇaṃ, natthi yiṭṭhaṃ, natthi hutā, natthi sukāṭa-dukkaṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, natthi ayaṃ loko, natthi paraloko, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi loke samaṇabrahmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭiṇṇā, ye imaṅ ca lokaṃ paraṅ ca lokaṃ sayā abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti—yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ diṭṭhigahaṇaṃ diṭṭhikantāro diṭṭhivisūkāyikaṃ diṭṭhivipphanditaṃ diṭṭhisaññojanaṃ gāho patiggāho abhiniveso parāmāso kummaggo micchāpatho micchattaṃ titthāyatanāṃ vipariyesagāho—idaṃ vuccati diṭṭhupādānaṃ, ṭhapetvā silabbatupādānaṃ ca attavādupādānaṃ ca, sabbāpi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhupādānaṃ.

1216. Tattha katamaṃ silabbatupādānaṃ ?

Ito bahiddhā samaṇabrahmaṇānaṃ sīlena suddhivatena suddhisilabbatena suddhītiyā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ diṭṭhigahaṇaṃ diṭṭhikantāro diṭṭhivisūkāyikaṃ diṭṭhivipphanditaṃ diṭṭhisaññojanaṃ gāho patiggāho abhiniveso parāmāso kummaggo micchāpatho micchattaṃ titthāyatanāṃ vipariyesagāho—idaṃ vuccati silabbatupādānaṃ.

1217. Tattha katamaṃ attavādupādānaṃ ?

Idha assutavā puthujjano, ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhamaṣṣa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammaṣṣa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ

attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . viññānaṃ attato samanupassati, viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññānaṃ, viññānaṣmiṃ vā attānaṃ, yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ diṭṭhigahaṇaṃ diṭṭhikantāro diṭṭhivisūkākāyikaṃ diṭṭhivipphanditaṃ diṭṭhisaññojanaṃ gāho paṭiggāho abhiviveso parāmāso kummaggo micchāpatho micchattaṃ titthāyatanāṃ vipariyesaggāho, idaṃ vuccati attavādupādānaṃ—ime dhammā upādānā.

1218. Katame dhammā no upādānā ?

Te dhamme ṭhapetvā avasesā kusalākusalāvyākataṃ dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā apariyāpannā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho sabbañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā no upādānā.

1219. Katame dhammā upādāniyā ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalāvyākataṃ dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā, rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā upādāniyā.

1220. Katame dhammā anupādāniyā ?

Apariyāpannā maggā ca maggaphalāni ca asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā anupādāniyā ?

1221. Katame dhammā upādānasampayuttā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā upādānasampayuttā.

1222. Katame dhammā upādānavippayuttā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā, vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho, sabbañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā upādānavippayuttā.

1223. Katame dhammā upādānā ceva upādāniyā ca ?

Tāneva upādānāni upādānā ceva upādāniyā ca.

1224. Katame dhammā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā upādāniyā—te dhamme ṭhapetvā avasesā sāsavā kusalākusalāvyākataṃ dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā.

1225. Katame dhammā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā ca ?

Diṭṭhupādānaṃ kāmupādānena upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ ca—kāmupādānaṃ diṭṭhupādānena upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ ca—sīlabbatupādānaṃ kāmupādānena upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ ca—kamupādānaṃ sīlabbatupādānena upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ ca—attavādupādānaṃ kāmupādānena upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ ca kāmupādānaṃ attavādupādānena upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ ca—ime dhammā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā ca.

1226. Katame dhammā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā—te dhamme ṭhapetvā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā.

1227. Katame dhammā upādānavippayuttā upādāniyā ca ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā sāsavā kusalākusalāvyākātā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā—rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā upādānavippayuttā upādāniyā ca.

1228. Katame dhammā upādānavippayuttā anupādāniyā ?

Apariyāpannā maggā ca maggaphalāni ca asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā upādānavippayuttā anupādāniyā ?

1229. Katame dhammā kilesā ?

Dasa kilesavatthūni — Lobho doso moho māno, diṭṭhi, vicikicchā, thīnaṃ, uddhaccaṃ, ahirikaṃ, anottappam.

1230. Tattha katamo lobho ?

Yo rāgo sārāgo anunayo anurodho nandī nandīrāgo cittaassa sārāgo—icchā mucchā ajjhosānaṃ gedho paligedho saṅgo paṅko eja māyā janikā sañjananī sibbinī jālinī saritā visattikā suttam visatā āyūhanī dutiyā paṇidhi bhavanetti vanam vanatho santhavo sineho apekkhā paṭibandhu āsā āsimsanā āsimsitattam rūpāsā saddāsā gandhāsā rasāsā phoṭṭhabbāsā lābhāsā dhanāsā puttāsā jīvitāsā jappā pajappā abhijappā jappanā jappitattam loluppam loluppāyanā loluppāyitattam—puṅcikatā sādukamyatā adhammarāgo visamalobho nikantī nikāmanā patthanā pihanā sampatthanā kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vihhavataṇhā rūpataṇhā, arūpataṇhā nirodhatāṇhā saddataṇhā gandhataṇhā rasataṇhā phoṭṭhabba-

taṇhā dhammataṇhā ogho yogo gantho upādānaṃ āvaraṇaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ chandaṇaṃ bandhanaṃ upakkilesa anusayo pari-yuṭṭhānaṃ latā vevicchaṃ dukkhamūlaṃ dukkhanidānaṃ dukkhappabhavo mārapāso mārabaliṣaṃ māraṇiṣayo taṇhā nanditaṇhā jālaṃtaṇhā gaddulaṃtaṇhā samuddo abhijjhālobho akusalamūlaṃ—ayaṃ vuccati lobho.

1231. Tattha katamo doso ?

Anatthaṃ me acarīti āghāto jāyati, anattaṃ me caratīti āghāto jāyati, anattaṃ me carissatīti āghāto jāyati, piyassa me manāpassa anattaṃ acari . . . pe . . . anattaṃ carati . . . pe . . . anattaṃ carissatīti āghāto jāyati, appiyassa me amanāpassa atthaṃ acari . . . pe . . . atthaṃ carati . . . pe . . . atthaṃ carissatīti āghāto jāyati, atṭhāne vā pana āghāto jāyati, yo evarūpo cittassa āghāto paṭighāto paṭighaṃ paṭivirodho kopo pakopo sampakopo doso padoso sampadoso cittassa vyāpatti manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaṃ doso dussanā dussitattaṃ vyāpatti vyāpajjanā vyāpajjitattaṃ virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍikkaṃ asuro po anukkamanatā cittassa—ayaṃ vuccati doso.

1232. Tattha katamo moho ?

Dukkhe aññānaṃ . . . pe . . . pubbante aññānaṃ aparante aññānaṃ pubbantāparante aññānaṃ idappaccayatā paṭiccasamuppannesu dhammesu aññānaṃ—yaṃ evarūpaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ anabhisamayo ananubodho asambodho appaṭivedho asaṅgāhanā aparīyogāhanā asamapekkhanā apaccavekkhanā apaccakkhakammaṃ dummejjhaṃ balyaṃ asampajāññaṃ moho pamoho sammoho avijjā avijjogho avijjāyogo avijjānusayo avijjāpariyuṭṭhānaṃ avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṃ—ayaṃ vuccati moho.

1233. Tattha katamo māno ?

Seyyo 'hamasmīti māno, sadiso 'hamasmīti māno, hīno 'hamasmīti māno, yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ unnati unnamo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa—ayaṃ vuccati māno.

1234. Tattha katamā diṭṭhi ?

Sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā antavā loko ti vā anantavā loko ti vā taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ ti vā aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ ti vā, hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā na

hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā, hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā, neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā, yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigatam diṭṭhigahaṇam diṭṭhikantāro diṭṭhivisūkāyikam diṭṭhivipphanditam diṭṭhisaññojanam gāho paṭiggāho abhiniveso parāmāso kummaggo micchāpatho micchattam titthāyatanam vipariyesagāho — ayam vuccati diṭṭhi—sabbā pi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhi.

1235. Tattha katamā vicikicchā ?

Satthari kaṅkhati vicikicchati, dhamme kaṅkhati vicikicchati, saṅhe kaṅkhati vicikicchati, sikkhāya kaṅkhati vicikicchati, pubbante kaṅkhati vicikicchati, aparante kaṅkhati vicikicchati, pubbantāparante kaṅkhati vicikicchati, idappaccayatā paṭiccasamuppannesu dhammesu kaṅkhati vicikicchati, yā evarūpā kaṅkhā kaṅkhāyanā kaṅkhāyitattam vimati vicikicchā dvelhakam dvedhāpatho saṃsayo, anekam-sagāho āsappanā parisappanā apariyogāhanā thambhitattam cittassa manovilekko—ayam vuccati vicikicchā.

1236. Tattha katamaṃ thīnaṃ ?

Yā cittassa akalyatā akammaññatā oliyanā salliyānā līnaṃ līyanā līyitattam thīnaṃ thīyanā thīyitattam cittassa—idaṃ vuccati thīnaṃ.

1237. Tattha katamaṃ uddhaccaṃ ?

Yam cittassa uddhaccaṃ /vūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattam cittassa—idaṃ vuccati uddhaccaṃ.

1238. Tattha katamaṃ ahirikaṃ ?

Yam na hiriyati hiriyitabbena—na hiriyati pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā—idaṃ vuccati ahirikaṃ.

1239. Tattha katamaṃ anottappaṃ ?

Yam na ottappati ottappitabbena—na ottappati pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā—idaṃ vuccati anottappaṃ.

Ime dhammā kilesā.

1240. Katame dhammā no kilesā ?

Te dhamme ṭhapetvā avasesā kusalākusalāvyākātā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā apariyāpannā—vedanā-

kkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—sabbañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā no kilesā.

1241. Katame dhammā saṅkilesikā ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalāvyākātā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā apariyāpannā, rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā saṅkilesikā.

1242. Katame dhammā asaṅkilesikā ?

Apariyāpannā maggā ca maggaphalāni ca—asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā asaṅkilesikā.

1243. Katame dhammā saṅkiliṭṭhā ?

Tīni akusalamūlāni, lobho doso moho, tadekaṭṭhā ca kilesā taṃ sampayutto vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho taṃ samuṭṭhānaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ manokammaṃ—ime dhammā saṅkiliṭṭhā.

1244. Katame dhammā kilesasampayuttā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā kilesasampayuttā.

1245. Katame dhammā kilesavippayuttā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā, vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho, sabbañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā kilesavippayuttā.

1246. Katame dhammā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā ca ?

Teva kilesā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā ca.

1247. Katame dhammā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā saṅkilesikā, te dhamme ṭhapetvā avasesā sāsavā kusalākusalāvyākātā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā, rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā.

1248. Katame dhammā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā ca ?

Teva kilesā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā ca.

1249. Katame dhammā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā saṅkiliṭṭhā te dhamme ṭhapetvā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā.

1250. Katame dhammā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā ca ?

Lobho mohena kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto ca, moho

lobhena kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto ca, doso mohena kilesa  
 ceva kilesasampayutto ca, moho dosena kilesa ceva kilesa-  
 sampayutto ca, mâno mohena kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto  
 ca, moho mânena kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto ca, diṭṭhi  
 mohena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttâ ca, moho diṭṭhiyâ  
 kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto ca, vicikicchâ mohena kilesa  
 ceva kilesasampayuttâ ca, moho vicikicchâya kilesa ceva  
 kilesasampayutto ca, thīnaṃ mohena kilesa ceva kilesa-  
 sampayuttañ ca, moho thīnena kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto  
 ca, uddhaccaṃ mohena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca.  
 Moho uddhaccena kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto ca, ahirikaṃ  
 mohena kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto ca, moho ahirikena  
 kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto ca, anottappaṃ mohena kilesa  
 ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, moho anottappena kilesa ceva  
 kilesasampayutto ca.

Lobho uddhaccena kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto ca,  
 uddhaccaṃ lobhena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, doso  
 uddhaccena kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto ca, uddhaccaṃ  
 dosena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, moho uddhaccena  
 kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto ca, uddhaccaṃ mohena kilesa  
 ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, mâno uddhaccena kilesa ceva  
 kilesasampayutto ca, uddhaccaṃ mânena kilesa ceva kilesa-  
 sampayuttañ ca, diṭṭhi uddhaccena kilesa ceva kilesasampa-  
 yuttâ ca, uddhaccaṃ diṭṭhiyâ kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ  
 ca, vicikicchâ uddhaccena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttâ ca,  
 uddhaccaṃ vicikicchâya kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca,  
 thīnaṃ uddhaccena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, uddha-  
 ccaṃ thīnena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, ahirikaṃ  
 uddhaccena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, uddhaccaṃ  
 ahirikena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, anottappaṃ  
 uddhaccena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, uddhaccaṃ  
 anottappena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, lobho ahirikena  
 kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto ca.

Ahirikaṃ lobhena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, doso  
 ahirikena kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto ca, ahirikaṃ dosena  
 kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, moho ahirikena kilesa ceva  
 kilesasampayutto ca, ahirikaṃ mohena kilesa ceva kilesa-  
 sampayuttañ ca, mâno ahirikena kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto

ca, ahirikam mānena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, diṭṭhi ahirikena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttā ca, ahirikam diṭṭhiyā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, vicikicchā ahirikena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttā ca, ahirikam vicikicchāya kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, thīnam ahirikena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, ahirikam thīnena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, uddhaccam ahirikena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, ahirikam uddhaccena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, anottappam ahirikena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, ahirikam anottappena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, lobho anottappena kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto ca, anottappam lobhena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, doṣo anottappena kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto ca, anottappam doṣena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, moho anottappena kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto ca, anottappam mohena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, māno anottappena kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto ca, anottappam mānena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, diṭṭhi anottappena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttā ca, anottappam diṭṭhiyā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, vicikicchā anottappena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttā ca, anottappam vicikicchāya kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, thīnam anottappena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, anottappam thīnena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, uddhaccam anottappena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, anottappam uddhaccena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, ahirikam anottappena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, anottappam ahirikena kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca.

Ime dhammā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā ca.

1251. Katame dhammā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ?

Tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā—te dhamme ṭhapetvā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā.

1252. Katame dhammā kilesavippayuttā saṅkilesikā ?

Tehi dhammehi vippayuttā sāsavā kusalākusalāvyaḅatā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā rūpakkhando



. . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā kilesavippayuttā saṅkilesikā.

1253. Katame dhammā kilesavippayuttā asaṅkilesikā ?

Apariyāpannā maggā ca maggaphalāni asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā kilesavippayuttā asaṅkilesikā.

1254. Katame dhammā dassanena pahātabbā ?

Tīṇi saññojanāni—sakkāyadiṭṭhi vicikicchā silabbataparāmāso.

1255. Tattha katamā sakkāyadiṭṭhi ?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinito rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmim vā attānaṃ, vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ, yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho—ayaṃ vuccati sakkāyadiṭṭhi.

1256. Tattha katamā vicikicchā ?

Satthari kaṅkhati vicikicchati . . . pe . . . thambhittantaṃ cittassa manovilekho—ayaṃ vuccati vicikicchā.

1257. Tattha katamo silabbataparāmāso ?

Ito bahiddhā samaṇabrahmaṇānaṃ sīlena suddhivatena suddhisīlabbatena suddhītiyā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho—ayaṃ vuccati silabbataparāmāso.

Imāni tīṇi saññojanāni tad ekaṭṭhā ca kilesā—taṃ sampayutto vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—taṃ samuṭṭhānaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ manokammaṃ—ime dhammā dassanena pahātabbā.

1258. Katame dhammā na dassanena pahātabbā ?

Te dhamme ṭhapetvā avasesā kusalākusalāvyākātā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā apariyāpannā—vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā na dassanena pahātabbā.

1259. Katame dhammā bhāvanāya pahātabbā ?

Avaseso lobho doso moho, tad ekaṭṭhā ca kilesā, taṃ sampayutto vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho, taṃ samuṭṭhānaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ manokammaṃ—ime dhammā bhāvanāya pahātabbā.

1260. Katame dhammā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā ?

Te dhamme ṭhapetvā avasesā kusalākusalāvyākātā dhammā, kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā apariyāpannā, vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho, sabbañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.

1261. Katame dhammā dassanena pahātabbahetukā ?

Tīni saññojanāni—sakkāyaditṭhi vicikicchā silabbataparāmāso.

1262. Tattha katamā sakkāyaditṭhi ?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariya-dhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ, vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . viññānaṃ attato samanupassati, viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññānaṃ viññānaṃsmiṃ vā attānaṃ, yā evarūpā ditṭhi ditṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho—ayaṃ vuccati sakkāyaditṭhi.

1263. Tattha katamā vicikicchā ?

Satthari kaṅkhati vicikicchati . . . pe . . . thambhitṭaṃ cittassa manovilekko—ayaṃ vuccati vicikicchā.

1264. Tattha katamo silabbataparāmāso ?

Ito bahiddhā samaṇabrahmaṇānaṃ sīlena suddhivatena suddhisilabbatena suddhītiyā evarūpā ditṭhi ditṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho, ayaṃ vuccati silabbataparāmāso, imāni tīni saṃyojanāni, tad ekaṭṭhā ca kilesā, taṃ sampayutto vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho, taṃ samuṭṭhānaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ manokammaṃ, ime dhammā dassanena pahātabbahetukā, tīni saññojanāni sakkāyaditṭhi vicikicchā silabbataparāmāso, ime dhammā dassanena pahātabbahetukā, tad ekaṭṭho ca lobho doso moho, ime dhammā dassanena pahātabbahetukā, tad ekaṭṭhā ca kilesā, taṃ sampayutto vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho, taṃ samuṭṭhānaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ manokammaṃ—ime dhammā dassanena pahātabbahetukā.

1265. Katame dhammā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā ?

Te dhamme ṭhapetvā avasesā kusalākusalāvyākātā dhammā

kâmâvacarâ rûpâvacarâ arûpâvacarâ apariyâpannâ—vedanâ-kkhandho . . . pe . . . viññâṇakkhandho—sabbañ ca rûpaṃ asaṅkhatâ ca dhâtu—ime dhammâ na dassanena pahâtabbahetukâ.

1266. Katame dhammâ bhâvanâya pahâtabbahetukâ ?

Avaseso lobho doso moho—ime dhammâ bhâvanâya pahâtabbahetukâ—tad ekaṭṭhâ ca kilesâ—taṃ sampayutto vedanâkkhandho . . . pe . . . viññâṇakkhandho — taṃ samuṭṭhânaṃ kâyakammaṃ vacîkammaṃ manokammaṃ—ime dhammâ bhâvanâya pahâtabbahetukâ.

1267. Katame dhammâ na bhâvanâya pahâtabbahetukâ ?

Te dhamme ṭhapetvâ avasesâ kusalâkusalâvyâkatâ dhammâ kâmâvacarâ rûpâvacarâ arûpâvacarâ apariyâpannâ—vedanâ-kkhandho . . . pe . . . viññâṇakkhandho—sabbañ ca rûpaṃ asaṅkhatâ ca dhâtu—ime dhammâ na bhâvanâya pahâtabbahetukâ.

1268. Katame dhammâ savitakkâ ?

Savitakkabhummīyaṃ kâmâvacare rûpâvacare arûpâvacare pariyâpanne vitakkaṃ ṭhapetvâ taṃ sampayutto vedanâ-kkhandho . . . pe . . . viññâṇakkhandho — ime dhammâ savitakkâ.

1269. Katame dhammâ avitakkâ ?

Avitakkabhummīyaṃ kâmâvacare rûpâvacare arûpâvacare apariyâpanne vedanâkkhandho . . . pe . . . viññâṇakkhandho — vitakko ca sabbañ ca rûpaṃ asaṅkhatâ ca dhâtu—ime dhammâ avitakkâ.

1270. Katame dhammâ savicârâ ?

Savicârabhummīyaṃ—kâmâvacare rûpâvacare arûpâvacare apariyâpanne vicâraṃ ṭhapetvâ taṃ sampayutto vedanâ-kkhandho saññâkkhandho, saṅkhârakkhandho, viññâṇakkhandho—ime dhammâ savicârâ.

1271. Katame dhammâ avicârâ ?

Avicârabhummīyaṃ kâmâvacare rûpâvacare arûpâvacare apariyâpanne vedanâkkhandho . . . pe . . . viññâṇakkhandho — vicâro sabbañ ca rûpaṃ asaṅkhatâ ca dhâtu—ime dhammâ avicârâ.

1272. Katame dhammâ sappîtikâ ?

Sappîtikabhummīyaṃ kâmâvacare rûpâvacare arûpâvacare

apariyāpanne pītiṃ t̥hapetvā taṃ sampayutto vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā sappītikā.

1273. Katame dhammā appītikā ?

Appītikabhummiyaṃ kāmāvacare rūpāvacare arūpāvacare apariyāpanne vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho —pīti ca sabbañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā appītikā.

1274. Katame dhammā pītisahagatā ?

Pītibhummiyaṃ kāmāvacare rūpāvacare arūpāvacare apariyāpanne pītiṃ t̥hapetvā taṃ sampayutto vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā pītisahagatā.

1275. Katame dhammā na pītisahagatā ?

Na pītibhummiyaṃ kāmāvacare rūpāvacare arūpāvacare apariyāpanne vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho pīti ca sabbañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā na pītisahagatā.

1276. Katame dhammā sukhasahagatā ?

Sukhabhummiyaṃ kāmāvacare rūpāvacare arūpāvacare apariyāpanne sukhaṃ t̥hapetvā taṃ sampayutto saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho — ime dhammā sukhasahagatā.

1277. Katame dhammā na sukhasahagatā ?

Na sukhabhummiyaṃ kāmāvacare rūpāvacare arūpāvacare apariyāpanne vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho —sukhañ ca sabbañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā na sukhasahagatā.

1278. Katame dhammā upekkhāsahagatā ?

Upekkhābhummiyaṃ kāmāvacare rūpāvacare arūpāvacare apariyāpanne upekkhaṃ t̥hapetvā taṃ sampayutto saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho — ime dhammā upekkhāsahagatā.

1279. Katame dhammā na upekkhāsahagatā ?

Na upekkhābhummiyaṃ kāmāvacare rūpāvacare arūpāvacare apariyāpanne vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—upekkhā sabbañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā na upekkhāsahagatā.

1280. Katame dhammā kāmāvacarā ?

Heṭṭhato avicinirayaṃ pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito pari-

nimmitavasavattideve anto karitvā yaṃ etasmim̐ antare etthāvacarā etthapariyāpannā khandhadhātu<sup>^</sup>āyatanā rūpā vedanā saññā saṅkhārā viññāṇaṃ—ime dhammā kāmāvacarā.

1281. Katame dhammā na kāmāvacarā ?

Rûpāvacarā arûpāvacarā apariyāpannā—ime dhammā na kāmāvacarā.

1282. Katame dhammā rūpāvacarā ?

Hetthato brahmalokaṃ pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito akanitthadeve anto karitvā yaṃ etasmim̐ antare etthāvacarā etthapariyāpannā samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārissa vā cittacetāsikā dhammā — ime dhammā rūpāvacarā.

1283. Katame dhammā na rūpāvacarā ?

Kāmāvacarā arûpāvacarā apariyāpannā—ime dhammā na rūpāvacarā.

1284. Katame dhammā arûpāvacarā ?

Hetthato ākāsānañcāyatanupage deve pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito nevasaññānāsaññāyatanupage deve anto karitvā yaṃ etasmim̐ antare etthāvacarā etthapariyāpannā samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārissa vā citta-cetāsikā dhammā—ime dhammā arûpāvacarā.

1285. Katame dhammā na arûpāvacarā ?

Rûpāvacarā apariyāpannā—ime dhammā na arûpāvacarā.

1286. Katame dhammā pariyāpannā ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalāvyākātā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arûpāvacarā rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā pariyāpannā.

1287. Katame dhammā apariyāpannā ?

Maggā ca maggaphalāni ca asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā apariyāpannā.

1288. Katame dhammā niyyānikā ?

Cattāro maggā apariyāpannā—ime dhammā niyyānikā.

1289. Katame dhammā aniyyānikā ?

Te dhamme thapetvā avasesā kusalākusalāvyākātā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arûpāvacarā apariyāpannā—vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—sabbañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā aniyyānikā.

1290. Katame dhammā niyatā ?

Pañca kammāni ānantarikāni yā ca micchādiṭṭhi niyatā cattāro maggā apariyāpannā—ime dhammā niyatā.

1291. Katame dhammā aniyatā ?

Te dhamme ṭhapetvā avasesā kusalākusalāvyākātā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā apariyāpannā—vedanā-khandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—sabbañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā aniyatā.

1292. Katame dhammā sauttarā ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalāvyākātā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho—ime dhammā sauttarā.

1293. Katame dhammā anuttarā ?

Apariyāpannā maggā ca maggaphalāni ca asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā anuttarā.

1294. Katame dhammā saraṇā ?

Tiṇi akusalamūlāni lobho doso moho—tad ekaṭṭhā ca kilesā—taṃ sampayutto vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho taṃ samuṭṭhānaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ manokammaṃ—ime dhammā saraṇā.

1295. Katame dhammā asaraṇā ?

Kusalākusalāvyākātā dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā apariyāpannā—vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho sabbañ ca rūpaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—ime dhammā asaraṇā.

1296. Katame dhammā vijjābhāgino ?

Vijjāya sampayuttakā dhammā—ime dhammā vijjābhāgino.

1297. Katame dhammā avijjābhāgino ?

Avijjāya sampayuttakā dhammā—ime dhammā avijjābhāgino.

1298. Katame dhammā vijjūpamā ?

Heṭṭhimesu tisu ariyamaggesu paññā—ime dhammā vijjūpamā.

1299. Katame dhammā vajirūpamā ?

Upariṭṭhime arahattamagge paññā—ime dhammā vaji-rûpamā.

1300. Katame dhammā bālā ?

Ahirikañ ca anottappañ ca—ime dhammā bālā—sabbe pi akusalā bālā.

1301. Katame dhammā paṇḍitā ?

Hiri ca ottappañ ca—ime dhammā paṇḍitā—sabbe pi kusalā dhammā paṇḍitā.

1302. Katame dhammā kaṇhā ?

Ahirikañ ca anottappañ ca—ime dhammā kaṇhā—sabbe pi akusalā dhammā kaṇhā.

1303. Katame dhammā sukkā ?

Hiri ca ottappañ ca—ime dhammā sukkā—sabbe pi kusalā dhammā sukkā.

1304. Katame dhammā tapaniyā ?

Kāyaduccaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ — ime dhammā tapaniyā—sabbe pi akusalā dhammā tapaniyā.

1305. Katame dhammā atapaniyā ?

Kāyasucaritaṃ vacīsucaritaṃ manosucaritaṃ—ime dhammā atapaniyā—sabbe pi kusalā dhammā atapaniyā.

1306. Katame dhammā adhivacanā ?

Yā tesam tesam dhammānaṃ saṅkhā samaññā paññatti vohāro nāmaṃ nāmakammaṃ nāmadheyyaṃ nirutti vyañjanaṃ abhilāpo—ime dhammā adhivacanā.

Sabbeva dhammā adhivacanapathā.

1307. Katame dhammā nirutti ?

Yā tesam tesam dhammānaṃ saṅkhā samaññā paññatti vohāro nāmaṃ nāmakammaṃ nāmadheyyaṃ nirutti vyañjanaṃ abhilāpo—ime dhammā nirutti.

Sabbeva dhammā niruttipathā.

1308. Katame dhammā paññatti ?

Yā tesam tesam dhammānaṃ saṅkhā samaññā paññatti vohāro nāmaṃ nāmakammaṃ nāmadheyyaṃ nirutti vyañjanaṃ abhilāpo—ime dhammā paññatti.

Sabbeva dhammā paññattipathā.

1309. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho—asaṅkhatā ca dhātu—idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

1310. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ ?  
Cattāro mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya  
rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.
1311. Tattha katamā avijjā ?  
Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho  
akusalamūlaṃ—ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.
1312. Tattha katamā bhavataṇhā ?  
Yo bhavesu bhavacchando . . . pe . . . bhavajjhosānaṃ—  
ayaṃ vuccati bhavataṇhā.
1313. Tattha katamā bhavadiṭṭhi ?  
Bhavissati attā ca loko cāti yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ  
. . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho—ayaṃ vuccati bhavadiṭṭhi ?
1314. Tattha katamā vibhavadiṭṭhi ?  
Na bhavissati attā ca loko cāti yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ  
—vipariyesagāho—ayaṃ vuccati vibhavadiṭṭhi.
1315. Tattha katamā sassatadiṭṭhi ?  
Sassato attā ca loko cāti yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ . . .  
pe . . . vipariyesagāho—ayaṃ vuccati sassatadiṭṭhi.
1316. Tattha katamā ucchedadiṭṭhi ?  
Ucchijjissati attā ca loko cāti yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ  
. . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho—ayaṃ vuccati ucchedadiṭṭhi.
1317. Tattha katamā antavā diṭṭhi ?  
Antavā attā ca loko cāti yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ . . .  
pe . . . vipariyesagāho—ayaṃ vuccati antavā diṭṭhi.
1318. Tattha katamā anantavā diṭṭhi ?  
Anantavā attā ca loko cāti yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ  
. . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho—ayaṃ vuccati anantavā diṭṭhi.
1319. Tattha katamā pubbantānudiṭṭhi ?  
Pubbantaṃ ārabba yā uppajjati diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ . . .  
pe . . . vipariyesagāho—ayaṃ vuccati pubbantānudiṭṭhi.
1320. Tattha katamā aparantānudiṭṭhi ?  
Aparantaṃ ārabba yā uppajjati diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ . . .  
pe . . . vipariyesagāho—ayaṃ vuccati aparantānudiṭṭhi.
1321. Tattha katamaṃ ahirikaṃ ?  
Yaṃ na hiriyati hiriyitabbena—na hiriyati pāpakānaṃ  
akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā — idaṃ vuccati  
ahirikaṃ.
1322. Tattha katamaṃ anottappaṃ ?



Yaṃ na ottappati ottappitabbena—na ottappati pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā—idaṃ vuccati anottappam.

1323. Tattha katamā hiri ?

Yaṃ hiriyati hiriyitabbena—hiriyati pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā—ayaṃ vuccati hiri.

1324. Tattha katamaṃ ottappam ?

Yaṃ ottappati ottappitabbena—ottappati pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā—idaṃ vuccati ottappam.

1325. Tattha katamā dovacassatā ?

Sahadhammike vuccamāne dovacassatāyaṃ dovacassiyam dovacassatā vippaṭikūlagāhitā vipaccanikasātataṃ anādariyaṃ anādaratā agāravatā appaṭissavatā — ayaṃ vuccati dovacassatā.

1326. Tattha katamā pāpamittatā ?

Ye te puggalā assaddhā dussilā appassutā macchāriṇo duppaññā—yā tesam sevanā nisevanā samsevanā bhajanā sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti/ sampavaṅkatā—ayaṃ vuccati pāpamittatā.

1327. Tattha katamā sovacassatā ?

Sahadhammike vuccamāne sovacassatāyaṃ sovacassiyam sovacassatā appaṭikūlagāhitā avipaccanikasātataṃ/ sagāravatā sappaṭissavatā—ayaṃ vuccati sovacassatā.

1328. Tattha katamā kalyāṇamittatā ?

Ye te puggalā saddhā silavanto bahussutā cāgavanto paññāvanto—yā tesam sevanā nisevanā samsevanā bhajanā sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti sampavaṅkatā—ayaṃ vuccati kalyāṇamittatā.

1329. Tattha katamā āpattikusalatā ?

Pañca pi āpattikkhandhā āpattiyo, satta pi āpattikkhandhā āpattiyo, yā tāsam āpattīnaṃ āpattikusalatā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi—ayaṃ vuccati āpattikusalatā.

1330. Tattha katamā āpattivuṭṭhānakusalatā ?

Yā tāhi āpattīhi vuṭṭhānakusalatā, paññā pajānanā, . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi—ayaṃ vuccati āpattivuṭṭhānakusalatā.

1331. Tattha katamā samāpattikusalatā ?

Atthi savitakkasavicâra samâpatti, atthi avitakkavicâra-mattâ samâpatti, atthi avitakka-avicâra samâpatti, yâ tâsam samâpattinam samâpattikusalatâ paññâ pajânanâ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammâditthi—ayaṃ vuccati samâpattikusalatâ.

1332. Tattha katamâ samâpattivutthânakusalatâ ?

Yâ tâhi samâpattihi vutthânakusalatâ paññâ pajânanâ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammâditthi—ayaṃ vuccati samâpattivutthânakusalatâ.

1333. Tattha katamâ dhâtukusalatâ ?

Aṭṭhârasa dhâtuyo—cakkhudhâtu rūpadhâtu cakkhuviññâ-nadhâtu sotadhâtu saddadhâtu sotaviññâṇadhâtu ghânadhâtu gandhadhâtu ghânaviññâṇadhâtu jivhâdhâtu rasadhâtu jivhâ-viññâṇadhâtu kâyadhâtu phoṭṭhabbadhâtu kâyaviññâṇadhâtu manodhâtu dhammadhâtu manoviññâṇadhâtu yâ tâsam dhâtûnam dhâtukusalatâ paññâ pajânanâ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammâditthi—ayaṃ vuccati dhâtukusalatâ.

1334. Tattha katamâ manasikârakusalatâ ?

Yâ tâsam dhâtûnam manasikârakusalatâ paññâ pajânanâ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammâditthi—ayaṃ vuccati manasikârakusalatâ.

1335. Tattha katamâ âyatanakusalatâ ?

Dvâdasâyatanâni — cakkhâyatanam, rūpâyatanam, sotâ-yatanam, saddâyatanam, ghânâyatanam, gandhâyatanam, jivhâyatanam, rasâyatanam, kâyâyatanam, phoṭṭhabbâyatanam, manâyatanam, dhammâyatanam,—yâ tesam âyatanânam âyatanakusalatâ paññâ pajânanâ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammâditthi—ayaṃ vuccati âyatanakusalatâ.

1336. Tattha katamâ paṭiccasamuppâdakusalatâ ?

Avijjâpaccayâ saṅkhârâ, saṅkhârapaccayâ viññânam, viññânapaccayâ nâmarûpam, nâmarûpapaccayâ saḷâyatanam, saḷâyatanapaccayâ phasso, phassapaccayâ vedanâ, vedanâ-paccayâ taṇhâ, taṇhâpaccayâ upâdânam, upâdânapaccayâ bhavo, bhavapaccayâ jâti jâtipaccayâ jarâmarañam sokapari-devaḍukkhadomanassupâyâsâ sambhavanti, evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotîti, yâ tattha paññâ pajânanâ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammâditthi—ayaṃ vuccati paṭiccasamuppâdakusalatâ.

1337. Tattha katamā ṭhānakusalatā ?

Ye ye dhammā yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ hetu paccayā uppādāya taṃ taṃ ṭhānaṃ ti yā tattha paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi—ayaṃ vuccati ṭhānakusalatā.

1338. Tattha katamā aṭṭhānakusalatā ?

Ye ye dhammā yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ na hetu appaccayā uppādāya taṃ taṃ aṭṭhānaṃ ti yā tattha paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi — ayaṃ vuccati aṭṭhānakusalatā.

1339. Tattha katamo ajjavo ?

Ajjavatā ajimhatā avaṅkatā akuṭilatā — ayaṃ vuccati ajjavo.

1340. Tattha katamo maddavo ?

Yā mudutā maddavatā akakkhaḷatā—akathinatā nīcaccittatā — ayaṃ vuccati maddavo.

1341. Tattha katamā khantī ?

Yā khantī khamanatā adhivāsanatā acaṇḍikkamā anasuro po attamanatā cittassa—ayaṃ vuccati khantī.

1342. Tattha katamaṃ soraccam ?

Yo kāyiko avītikkamo vācasiko avītikkamo kāyikavācasiko avītikkamo—idaṃ vuccati soraccam.

Sabbo pi silasaṃvaro soraccam.

1343. Tattha katamaṃ sākhalyaṃ ?

Yā sā vācā aṇḍakā asātā kakkasā parakaṭukā parābhisajjanikodhasāmantā asamādhisaṃvattanikā — tathārūpim vācam pahāya yā sā vācā neḷā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṃgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujanamanāpā — tathārūpim vācam bhāsītā hoti—yā tattha saṃhavācatā sakhilavācatā aphaṃsavācatā—idaṃ vuccati sākhalyaṃ.

1344. Tattha katamo paṭisanthāro ?

Dve paṭisanthārā—āmisapaṭisanthāro ca dhammapaṭisanthāro ca—idhekacco paṭisanthārako hoti—āmisapaṭisanthāreṇa vā dhammapaṭisanthāreṇa vā—ayaṃ vuccati paṭisanthāro.

1345. Tattha katamā indriyesu aguttadvāratā ?

Idhekacco puggalo cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam enaṃ cakkhundri-

yam asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya na paṭipajjati na rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye na saṃvaram āpajjati, sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . pe . . . ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyivā . . . pe . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyivā . . . pe . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusivā . . . pe . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye na saṃvaram āpajjati. Yā imesaṃ channaṃ indriyānaṃ agutti agopanaṃ anārakkho asaṃvaro—ayaṃ vuccati indriyesu aguttadvāratā.

1346. Tattha katamā bhojane amattaññutā ?

Idhekacco appaṭisaṅkhā ayoniso āhāraṃ āhāreti, davāya madāya maṇḍanāya vibhūsanāya, yā tattha asantutṭhitā amattaññutā appaṭisaṅkhā bhojane—ayaṃ vuccati bhojane amattaññutā.

1347. Tattha katamā indriyesu guttadvāratā ?

Idhekacco cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti na anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaram āpajjati, sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . pe . . . ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyivā . . . pe . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyivā . . . pe . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusivā . . . pe . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ manindriye saṃvaram āpajjati; yā imesaṃ channaṃ indriyānaṃ gutti gopanaṃ ārakkho saṃvaro—ayaṃ vuccati indriyesu guttadvāratā.

1348. Tattha katamā bhojane mattaññutā ?

Idhekacco paṭisaṅkhā yoniso āhāraṃ āhāreti, neva davāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya yāvad eva imassa kāyassa ṭhitiyā yāpanāya vihimsūparatiyā brahma-

cariyānuggahāya iti purāṇaṇi ca vedanaṃ paṭihanākhāmi, navaṇ ca vedanaṃ na uppādessāmi, yātrā ca me bhaviessati anavajjatā ca phāsuvihāro cāti ; yā tattha santuṭṭhitā mattaññūtā paṭisaṅkhā bhojane—ayaṃ vuccati bhojane mattaññūtā.

1349. Tattha katamaṃ muṭṭhasaccam ?

Yā anussati ananussati appaṭissati, asaraṇata adhāraṇatā apilāpanatā asammusanā—idaṃ vuccati muṭṭhasaccam.

1350. Tattha katamaṃ asampajaññaṃ ?

Yam aññaṇaṃ, adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ—idaṃ vuccati asampajaññaṃ.

1351. Tattha katamā sati ?

Yā sati anussati paṭissati saraṇatā dhāraṇatā apilāpanatā asammusanā sati satindriyaṃ satibalaṃ sammāsati—ayaṃ vuccati sati.

1352. Tattha katamaṃ sampajaññaṃ ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi—idaṃ vuccati sampajaññaṃ.

1353. Tattha katamaṃ paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi idaṃ vuccati paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ.

1354. Tattha katamaṃ bhāvanābalaṃ ?

Yā kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ āsevanā bhāvanā bahulīkammaṃ—idaṃ vuccati bhāvanābalaṃ—satta pi bojjaṅgā bhāvanābalaṃ.

1355. Tattha katamo samatho ?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi—ayaṃ vuccati samatho.

1356. Tattha katamā vipassanā ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi—ayaṃ vuccati vipassanā.

1357. Tattha katamaṃ samathanimittaṃ ?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi—idaṃ vuccati samathanimittaṃ.

1358. Tattha katamaṃ paggāhanimittaṃ ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo idaṃ vuccati paggāhanimittaṃ.

1359. Tattha katamo paggāho ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo—  
ayaṃ vuccati paggāho.

1360. Tattha katamo avikkhepo?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi—ayaṃ  
vuccati avikkhepo.

1361. Tattha katamā silavipatti?

Yo kāyiko vītikkamo vācasiko vītikkamo kāyikavācasiko  
vītikkamo—ayaṃ vuccati silavipatti—sabbam pi dussīlyaṃ  
silavipatti.

1362. Tattha katamā diṭṭhivipatti?

Natthi dinnam, natthi yiṭṭham, natthi hutam, natthi  
sukataḍḍakāṇaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, natthi ayaṃ  
loko, natthi paraloko, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā  
opapātikā, natthi loke samaṇabrahmaṇā sammaggatā sammā-  
paṭipannā, ye imaṃ ca lokaṃ paraṃ ca lokaṃ sayam abhiññā  
sacchīkatvā pavedentīti, yā evarūpā diṭṭhi ditthigatam . . .  
pe . . . vipariyesagāho, ayaṃ vuccati diṭṭhivipatti—sabbāpi  
micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti.

1363. Tattha katamā silasampadā?

Kāyiko avītikkamo vācasiko avītikkamo kāyikavācasiko  
avītikkamo—ayaṃ vuccati silasampadā—sabbo pi silasaṃvaro  
silasampadā.

1364. Tattha katamā diṭṭhisampadā?

Atthi dinnam, atthi yiṭṭham, atthi hutam, atthi sukata-  
ḍḍakāṇaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, atthi ayaṃ loko,  
atthi paraloko, atthi mātā, atthi pitā atthi sattā opapātikā,  
atthi loke samaṇabrahmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā,  
ye imaṃ ca lokaṃ paraṃ ca lokaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchīkatvā  
pavedentīti yā evarūpā paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho  
dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi, ayaṃ vuccati diṭṭhisampadā—  
sabbā pi sammādiṭṭhi diṭṭhisampadā.

1365. Tattha katamā silavisuddhi?

Kāyiko avītikkamo vācasiko avītikkamo kāyikavācasiko  
avītikkamo—ayaṃ vuccati silavisuddhi—sabbo pi silasaṃvaro  
silavisuddhi.

1366. Tattha katamā diṭṭhivisuddhi?

Kamassa katamā ñāṇasaccānulomikaṃ ñāṇam maggasa  
maṅgissa ñāṇam phalasamaṅgissa ñāṇam.

Ditṭhivisuddhi kho panāti yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . .  
amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi.

Yathā ditṭhissa ca padhānan ti yo cetasiko viriyārambho  
. . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo.

Samvego ti jātibhayaṃ jarābhayaṃ vyādhibhayaṃ maraṇa-  
bhayaṃ samvejaniyaṃ ṭhānan ti jāti jarā vyādhi maraṇaṃ.

Samvigassa ca yoniso padhānan ti idha bhikkhu anup-  
pannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya  
chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇ-  
hāti padahati—uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammā-  
naṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati  
cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati—anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ  
dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ  
ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati—uppannānaṃ kusalā-  
naṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiiyobhāvāya vepul-  
lāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ  
ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

1367. Asantutṭhitā ca kusalesu dhammesu ti yā kusalānaṃ  
dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya asantutṭhassa bhiiyokamyatā.

Appaṭivānitā ca padhānasmin ti yā kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ  
bhāvanāya sakkaccakiriyatā sātaccakiriyatā atṭhitakiriyatā  
anolīnavuttitā anikkhittachandatā anikkhittadhuratā āsevanā  
bhāvanā bahulīkammaṃ.

Vijjā ti tisso vijjā—pubbenivāsānussativiññānaṃ vijjā ;  
sattānaṃ cutupapāte ñānaṃ vijjā āsavānaṃ khaye ñānaṃ vijjā.

Vimuttīti dve vimuttiyo—cittassa ca adhimutti nibbānaṃ ca.

Khaye ñānaṃ ti—maggasamaṅgissa ñānaṃ.

Anuppāde ñānaṃ ti—phalasamaṅgissa ñānaṃ.

Nikkhepakhaṇḍo niṭṭhito.

1368. Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Catūsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ—ime dhammā kusalā.

1369. Katame dhammā akusalā ?

Dvādasa akusalacittuppādā—ime dhammā akusalā.

1370. Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Catūsu bhummīsu vipāko—tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākatam  
rūpaṃ ca nibbānaṃ ca—ime dhammā avyākatā.

1371. Katame dhammā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ?

Kāmāvacarakusalato cattāro somanassasahagatacittuppādā, akusalato cattāro kāmāvacarassa kusalassa vipākato cha kiriyato pañca rūpāvacaratikacatukkajjhānā kusalato ca vipākato ca kiriyato ca lokuttaratikacatukkajjhānā kusalato ca vipākato ca, etth' uppannaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ ṭhapetvā—ime dhammā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

1372. Katame dhammā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ?

Dve domanassasahagatā cittuppādā dukkhasahagataṃ kāya-viññānaṃ, etth' uppannaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ ṭhapetvā—ime dhammā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

1373. Katame dhammā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ?

Kāmāvacarakusalato cattāro upekkhāsahagatā cittuppādā akusalato cha, kāmāvacarassa akusalassa vipākato dasa, akusalassa vipākato cha, kiriyato cha, rūpāvacaracattutthaṃ jhānaṃ kusalato ca vipākato ca kiriyato ca, cattāro arūpāvacarākusalato ca vipākato ca kiriyato ca, lokuttaram catutthaṃ jhānaṃ kusalato ca vipākato ca, etth' uppannaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ ṭhapetvā, ime dhammā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, tisso ca vedanā rūpaṇ ca nibbānaṇ ca, ime dhammā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi, dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi—adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi.

1374. Katame dhammā vipākā ?

Catūsu bhummīsu vipāko—ime dhammā vipākā.

1375. Katame dhammā vipākadhāmmadhammā ?

Catūsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ akusalaṃ—ime dhammā vipākadhāmmadhammā.

1376. Katame dhammā nevavipākanavipākadhāmmadhammā ?

Tisu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākataṃ rūpaṇ ca nibbānaṇ ca—ime dhammā nevavipākanavipākadhāmmadhammā.

1377. Katame dhammā upādiṇṇupādāniyā ?

Tisu bhummīsu vipāko—yaṇ ca rūpaṃ kammaṃ katattā—ime dhammā upādiṇṇupādāniyā.

1378. Katame dhammā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā ?

Tisu bhummīsu kusalaṃ akusalaṃ, tisu bhummīsu kiriyā-



vyākatam, yañ ca rūpaṃ na kammassa katattā—ime dhammā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā.

1379. Katame dhammā anupādiṇṇā anupādāniyā?

Cattāro maggā apariyāpannā cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā anupādiṇṇā anupādāniyā.

1380. Katame dhammā saṅkiliṭṭhasaṅkilesikā?

Dvādasākusalacittuppādā—ime dhammā saṅkiliṭṭhasaṅkilesikā?

1381. Katame dhammā asaṅkiliṭṭhasaṅkilesikā?

Tīsu bhummīsu kusalam, tīsu bhummīsu vipāko, tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvvyākatam, sabbañ ca rūpaṃ—ime dhammā asaṅkiliṭṭhasaṅkilesikā.

1382. Katame dhammā asaṅkiliṭṭhāsaṅkilesikā?

Cattāro maggā apariyāpannā, cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā asaṅkiliṭṭhāsaṅkilesika.

1383. Katame dhammā savitakkasavicārā?

Kāmāvacaram kusalam akusalam—kāmāvacarakusalassa vipākato ekādasa cittuppādā, akusalassa vipākato dve, kiriyato ekādasa, rūpāvacarapaṭhamam jhānam kusalato ca vipākato ca kiriyato ca, lokuttaram paṭhamam jhānam kusalato ca vipākato ca etth' uppanne vitakkavicāre ṭhapetvā—ime dhammā savitakkasavicārā.

1384. Katame dhammā avitakkavicāramattā?

Rūpāvacarapañcakanaye dutiyam jhānam kusalato ca vipākato ca kiriyato ca, lokuttarapañcakanaye dutiyam jhānam kusalato ca vipākato ca, etth' uppannam vicāram ṭhapetvā vitakko ca—ime dhammā avitakkavicāramattā.

1385. Katame dhammā avitakka-avicārā?

Dve pañca viññāṇāni rūpāvacaratikatikajjhānā kusalato ca vipākato ca kiriyato ca, cattāro āruppā kusalato ca vipākato ca kiriyato ca, lokuttaratikatikajjhānā kusalato ca vipākato ca, pañcakanaye dutiye jhāne uppanno ca vicāro, rūpañ ca nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā avitakka-avicārā.

1386. Vitakkasahajāto vicāro na vattabbo savitakka-avicāro ti pi.

Avitakkavicāramatto ti pi. Avitakka-avicāro ti pi.

1387. Katame dhamme pītisahagatā?

Kāmāvacarakusalato cattāro somanassasahagatā cittup-

pādā, akusalato cattāro, kāmāvacarakusalassa vipākato pañca, kiriyato pañca, rūpāvacaradukatikajjhānā kusalato ca vipākato ca kiriyato ca, lokuttaradukatikajjhānā kusalato ca vipākato ca, etth' uppannaṃ pītiṃ ṭhapetva—ime dhammā pītisahagatā.

1388. Katame dhammā sukhasahagatā ?

Kāmāvacarakusalato cattāro somanassasahagatacittuppādā, akusalato cattāro, kāmāvacarakusalassa vipākato cha, kiriyato pañca, rūpāvacaratikacatukkajjhānā kusalato ca vipākato ca, kiriyato ca, lokuttaratikacatukkajjhānā kusalato ca vipākato ca, etth' uppannaṃ sukhaṃ ṭhapetvā — ime dhammā sukhasahagatā.

1389. Katame dhamma upekkhāsahagatā ?

Kāmāvacarakusalato cattāro upekkhāsahagatacittuppādā, akusalato cha, kāmāvacarakusalassa vipākato dasa, akusalavipākato cha, kiriyato cha, rūpāvacaracatuttham jhānaṃ kusalato ca vipākato ca kiriyato ca, cattāro āruppā kusalato ca vipākato ca kiriyato ca, lokuttaram catuttham jhānaṃ kusalato ca vipākato ca, etth' uppannaṃ upekkham ṭhapetvā — ime dhammā upekkhāsahagatā.

Pīti na pītisahagatā sukhasahagatā na upekkhāsahagatā, sukhaṃ na sukhasahagataṃ siyā pītisahagataṃ na upekkhāsahagataṃ, siyā na vattabbam pītisahagatan ti pi.

Dve domanassasahagatacittuppādā, dukkhasahagataṃ kāyaviññānaṃ, yā ca vedanā upekkhā rūpaṇi ca nibbānaṇi ca ; — ime dhammā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasahagatā ti pi upekkhāsahagatā ti pi.

1390. Katame dhammā dassanena pahātābbā ?

Cattāro diṭṭhigatasampayuttacittuppādā — vicikicchāsahagato cittuppādo—ime dhammā dassanena pahātābbā.

1391. Katame dhammā bhāvanāya pahātābbā ?

Uddhaccasahagato cittuppādo—ime dhammā bhāvanāya pahātābbā.

1392. Cattāro diṭṭhigatavippayuttā lobhasahagatacittuppādā.

Dve domanassasahagatacittuppādā — ime dhammā siyā dassanena pahātābbā siyā bhāvanāya pahātābbā.

1393. Katame dhammā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātābbā ?

Catūsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ, catūsu bhummīsu vipāko, tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvākatam, rūpaṃ ca nibbānaṃ ca—ime dhammā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.

1394. Katame dhammā dassanena pahātabbahetukā ?

Cattāro diṭṭhigatasampayuttacittuppādā, vicikicchāsahagato cittuppādo, etth' uppannam moham ṭhapetvā—ime dhammā dassanena pahātabbahetukā.

1395. Katame dhammā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā ?

Udhaccasahagato cittuppādo, etth' uppannam moham ṭhapetvā, ime dhammā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā, cattāro diṭṭhigatavippayuttā lobhasahagatacittuppādā dve domanasasahagatacittuppādā, ime dhammā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā, siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

1396. Katame dhammā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā ?

Vicikicchāsahagato moho, udhaccasahagato moho, catūsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ, catūsu bhummīsu vipāko, tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvākatam, rūpaṃ ca nibbānaṃ ca—ime dhammā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

1397. Katame dhammā ācayagāmino ?

Tīsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ akusalaṃ—ime dhammā ācayagāmino.

1398. Katame dhammā apacayagāmino ?

Cattāro maggā apariyāpanā—ime dhammā apacayagāmino.

1399. Katame dhammā nevācayagāmino nāpacayagāmino ?

Catūsu bhummīsu vipāko tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvākatam rūpaṃ ca nibbānaṃ ca—ime dhammā nevācayagāmino nāpacayagāmino.

1400. Katame dhammā sekkhā ?

Cattāro maggā apariyāpanā heṭṭhimāni ca tīpi sāmañña-phalāni—ime dhammā sekkhā.

1401. Katame dhammā asekkhā ?

Upariṭṭhimam arahattaphalam—ime dhammā asekkhā.

1402. Katame dhammā neva sekkhā nāsekkhā ?

Tīsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ akusalaṃ—tīsu bhummīsu vipāko tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvākatam rūpaṃ ca nibbānaṃ ca ime dhammā neva sekkhā nāsekkhā.

1403. Katame dhammā parittā ?

Kāmāvacarakusalam akusalam sabbo kāmāvacarassa vipāko kāmāvacarakiriyāvyākataṃ, sabbañ ca rūpaṃ—ime dhammā parittā.

1404. Katame dhammā mahaggaṭā ?

Rûpāvacarā arûpāvacarā kusalāvyākata—ime dhammā mahaggaṭā.

1405. Katame dhammā appamānā ?

Cattāro maggā apariyāpannā cattāri ca sâmaññaphalāni nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā appamānā.

1406. Katame dhammā parittārammaṇā ?

Sabbo kāmāvacarassa vipāko kiriyā manodhātu, kiriyā-hetukamanoviññādhātu somanassasahagatā—ime dhammā parittārammaṇā.

1407. Katame dhammā mahaggaṭārammaṇā ?

Viññāṇaṇcāyatanam nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam — ime dhammā mahaggaṭārammaṇā.

1408. Katame dhammā appamānārammaṇā ?

Cattāro maggā apariyāpannā cattāri ca sâmaññaphalāni—ime dhammā appamānārammaṇā.

Kāmāvacarakusalato cattāro ñāṇavippayuttacittuppādā, kiriyato cattāro ñāṇavippayuttacittuppādā, sabbam akusalam, ime dhammā siyā parittārammaṇā, siyā mahaggaṭārammaṇā, na appamānārammaṇā, siyā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggaṭārammaṇā ti pi; kāmāvacarakusalato cattāro ñāṇasampayuttā cittuppādā, kiriyato cattāro ñāṇasampayuttā cittuppādā, rūpāvacaratuttham jhānam kusalato ca kiriyato ca, kiriyāhetukamanoviññādhātu upekkhāsahagatā—ime dhammā siyā parittārammaṇā, siyā mahaggaṭārammaṇā, siyā appamānārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi, mahaggaṭārammaṇā ti pi, appamānā ti pi; rūpāvacaratika-catukkajjhānā kusalato ca vipākato ca kiriyato ca catutthassa jhānassa vipāko ākāsānaṇcāyatanam ākiñcāññāyatanam, ime dhammā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggaṭārammaṇā ti pi appamānārammaṇā ti pi—rûpañ ca nibbānañ ca anārammaṇā.

1409. Katame dhammā hīnā ?

Dvādasa akusalacittuppādā—ime dhamma hīnā.

1410. Katame dhammā majjhimā ?

Tīsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ, tīsu bhummīsu vipāko, tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvvyākatam, sabbañ ca rūpaṃ—ime dhammā majjhimā.

1411. Katame dhammā pañitā ?

Cattāro maggā apariyāpannā cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā pañitā.

1412. Katame dhammā micchattaniyatā ?

Cattāro diṭṭhigatasampayuttacittuppādā, dve domanassa-sahagatacittuppādā—ime dhammā siyā micchattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

1413. Katame dhammā sampattaniyatā ?

Cattāro maggā apariyāpannā—ime dhammā sampattaniyatā.

1414. Katame dhammā aniyatā ?

Cattāro diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatacittuppādā, vicikicchāsahagato cittuppādo uddhaccasahagato cittuppādo, tīsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ, catūsu bhummīsu vipāko, tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvvyākatam rūpañ ca nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā aniyatā.

1415. Katame dhammā maggārammaṇā ?

Kāmāvacarakusalato cattāro nāṇasampayuttacittuppādā kiriyato cattāro nāṇasampayuttacittuppādā, ime dhammā siyā maggārammaṇā, na maggahetukā, siyā maggādhipatino, siyā na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi, cattāro ariyamaggā na maggārammaṇā, maggahetukā, siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggādhipatino ti rūpāvacaracattuttham jhānaṃ kusalato ca kiriyato ca kiriyā-hetukamanoviññādhātu upekkhāsahagatā, ime dhammā siyā maggārammaṇā, na maggahetukā, na maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti, kāmāvacarakusalato cattāro nāṇavippayuttacittuppādā sabbaṃ akusalaṃ, sabbo kāmāvacarassa vipāko, kiriyato cha cittuppādā rūpāvacaraticacattukajjhānā kusalato ca vipākato ca kiriyato ca catutthajjhānassa vipāko, cattāro āruppā kusalato ca vipākato ca kiriyato ca cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni—ime dhammā na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi, rūpañ ca nibbānañ ca anārammaṇā.

1416. Katame dhammā uppannā ?

Catūsu bhummīsu vipāko, yañ ca rūpaṃ kammassa katattā

ime dhammâ siyâ uppannâ, siyâ uppâdino, na vattabbâ anuppannâ ti, catûsu bhummsu kusalam, akusalam, tîsu bhummsu kiriyâvyâkatam, yañ ca rûpañ na kamassa katattâ, ime dhammâ siyâ uppannâ, siyâ anuppannâ, na vattabbâ uppâdino ti, nibbânañ na vattabbañ uppannan ti pi anuppannan ti pi [uppâditi pi].

Nibbânañ ðapetvâ sabbe dhammâ siyâ atîtâ, siyâ anâgatâ, siyâ paccuppannâ, nibbânañ na vattabbañ atitan ti pi anâgatan ti pi paccuppannan ti pi.

1417. Katame dhammâ atîtârammañâ ?

Viññânañcâyatanam neva saññânâsaññâyatanam — ime dhammâ atîtârammañâ.

Niyoga anâgatârammañâ natthi.

1418. Katame dhammâ paccuppannârammañâ ?

Dve pañca viññâñâni tîsso ca manodhâtuyo ime dhammâ paccuppannârammañâ.

Kâmâvacarakusalassa vipâkato dasa cittuppâdâ akusalassa vipâkato manoviññâñadhâtu upekkhâsahagatâ kiriyahetukâ manoviññâñadbâtu somanassasahagatâ, ime dhammâ siyâ atîtârammañâ, siyâ anâgatârammañâ, siyâ paccuppannârammañâ, kâmâvacarakusalam akusalam kiriyato na cittuppâdâ, rûpâvacaracatuttham jhânañ kusalato ca kiriyato ca, ime dhammâ siyâ atîtârammañâ, siyâ anâgatârammañâ, siyâ paccuppannârammañâ, siyâ na vattabbâ atîtârammañâ ti pi anâgatârammañâ ti pi paccuppannârammañâ ti pi, rûpâvacaratikacatukkajjhânâ kusalato ca, vipâkato ca kiriyato ca catutthassa jhânassa vipâko, âkâsânañcâyatanam âkiñcaññâyatanam cattâro maggâ apariyâpannâ cattâri ca sâmaññaphalâni, ime dhammâ na vattabbâ atîtârammañâ ti pi anâgatârammañâ ti pi paccuppannârammañâ ti pi—rûpañ ca nibbânañ ca anârammañâ. Manindriyam baddharûpañ ca nibbânañ ca ðapetvâ sabbe dhammâ siyâ ajjhattâ siyâ bahiddhâ, siyâ ajjhattabahiddhâ — manindriyam baddharûpañ ca nibbânañ ca bahiddhâ.

1419. Katame dhammâ ajjhattârammañâ ?

Viññânañcâyatanam neva saññânâsaññâyatanam — ime dhammâ ajjhattârammañâ.

1420. Katame dhammâ bahiddhârammañâ ?

Rûpâvacaratikacatukkajjhânâ kusalato ca vipâkato ca kiri-yato ca, catutthassa jhânassa vipâko, âkâsânañcâyatanam, cattâro maggâ apariyâpannâ cattâri ca sâmaññaphalâni—ime dhammâ bahiddhârammaṇâ. Rûpaṃ ðhapetvâ sabbeva kâmâvacarâ kusalâkusalâvyâkatâ dhammâ, rûpâvacaracatutthajjhânam kusalato ca kiri-yato ca, ime dhammâ siyâ ajjhattârammaṇâ, siyâ bahiddhârammaṇâ, siyâ ajjhattabahiddhârammaṇâ, âkiñcaññâyatanam na vattabbaṃ ajjhattârammaṇan ti pi bahiddhârammaṇan ti pi ajjhattabahiddhârammaṇan ti pi—rûpaṃ ca nibbânañ ca anârammaṇâ.

1421. Katame dhammâ sanidassanasappaṭighâ ?

Rûpâyatanam—ime dhammâ sanidassanasappaṭighâ.

1422. Katame dhammâ anidassanasappaṭighâ ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbâyatanam—ime dhammâ anidassanasappaṭighâ.

1423. Katame dhammâ anidassana-appaṭighâ ?

Catûsu bhummîsu kusalam akusalam catûsu bhummîsu vipâko, tîsu bhummîsu kiriyâvyâkatam, yañ ca rûpaṃ anidassanamappaṭigham dhammâyatanapariyâpannam, nibbânañ ca—ime dhammâ anidassana-appaṭighâ.

Tikaṃ.

1424. Katame dhammâ hetû ?

Tayo kusalahetû, tayo akusalahetû, tayo avyâkatahetû, alobho kusalahetu, adoso kusalahetu, amoho kusalahetu, catûsu bhummîsu kusalesu uppajjanti, amoho kusalahetu kâmâvacarakusalato cattâro ñâṇavippayuttacittuppâde ðhapetvâ catûsu bhummîsu kusalesu uppajjati, lobho aṭṭhasu lobhasahagatesu cittuppâdesu uppajjati, doso dvîsu domannasasahagatesu cittuppâdesu uppajjati, moho sabbâkusalesu uppajjati, alobho vipâkahetu, adoso vipâkahetu, kâmâvacarassa vipâkato ahetuke cittuppâde ðhapetvâ catûsu bhummîsu vipâkesu uppajjanti amoho vipâkahetu kâmâvacarassa vipâkato ahetuke cittuppâde ðhapetvâ cattâro ñâṇavippayuttacittuppâde ðhapetvâ catûsu bhummîsu vipâkesu uppajjati, alobho kiriyahetu adoso kiriyahetu kâmâvacarassa kiriyato ahetuke cittuppâde ðhapetvâ tîsu bhummîsu kiriyesu

uppajjanti, amoho kiriyahetu kāmāvacarakiriyato ahetuke cittuppāde ṭhapetvā cattāro ñānavippayuttacittuppāde ṭhapetvā tīsu bhummīsu kiriyesu uppajjati—ime dhammā hetū.

1425. Katame dhammā na hetū ?

Ṭhapetvā hetū catūsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ akusalaṃ—catūsu bhummīsu vipāko—tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākataṃ—rūpaṃ ca nibbānaṃ ca—ime dhammā na hetū.

1426. Katame dhammā sahetukā ?

Vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ moham ṭhapetvā avasesam akusalaṃ, catūsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ, kāmāvaccarassa vipākato ahetuke cittuppāde ṭhapetvā catūsu bhummīsu vipāko kāmāvacarakiriyato ahetuke cittuppāde ṭhapetvā tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākataṃ—ime dhammā sahetukā.

1427. Katame dhammā ahetukā ?

Vicikicchāsahagato moho uddhaccasahagato moho dve pañca viññāṇāni—tisso ca manodhātuyo—pañca ca ahetukamanoviññāṇadhātuyo rūpaṃ ca nibbānaṃ ca—ime dhammā ahetukā.

1428. Katame dhammā hetusampayuttā ?

Vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ moham ṭhapetvā, avasesam akusalaṃ, catūsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ kāmāvaccarassa vipākato ahetuke cittuppāde ṭhapetvā catūsu bhummīsu vipāko, kāmāvacarakiriyato ahetukacittuppāde ṭhapetvā tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākataṃ—ime dhammā hetusampayuttā.

1429. Katame dhammā hetuvippayuttā ?

Vicikicchāsahagato moho uddhaccasahagato moho dve pañca viññāṇāni—tisso ca manodhātuyo—pañca ca ahetukamanoviññāṇadhātuyo rūpaṃ ca nibbānaṃ ca—ime dhammā hetuvippayuttā.

1430. Katame dhammā hetū ceva sahetukā ca ?

Yattha dve tayo hetū ekato uppajjanti—ime dhammā hetū ceva sahetukā ca.

1431. Katame dhammā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū ?

Catūsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ, akusalaṃ kāmāvaccarassa vipākato ahetuke cittuppāde ṭhapetvā catūsu bhummīsu vipāko, kāmāvacarakiriyato ahetuke cittuppāde ṭhapetvā tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākataṃ, etth' uppanne hetū ṭhapetvā, ime dhammā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Ahetukā dhammā na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā ti pi sahetukā ceva na ca hetū ti pi.



1432. Katame dhammā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā ca ?  
Yattha dve tayo hetū ekato uppajjanti—ime dhammā  
hetū ceva hetusampayuttā ca.

1433. Katame dhammā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū ?  
Catūsu bhummīsu, kusalam akusalam, kāmāvacarassa vipā-  
kato ahetukacittuppāde ṭhapetvā catūsu bhummīsu vipāko,  
kāmāvacarakiriyato ahetuke cittuppāde ṭhapetvā tīsu bhum-  
mīsu kiriyāvyākataṃ, etth' uppanne hetū ṭhapetvā, ime  
dhammā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū. Hetuvippayuttā  
dhammā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā ti pi hetu-  
sampayuttā ceva na ca hetū ti pi.

1434. Katame dhammā na hetū sahetukā ?

Catūsu bhummīsu kusalam akusalam, kāmāvacarassa vipā-  
kato ahetuke cittuppāde ṭhapetvā catūsu bhummīsu vipāko,  
kāmāvacarakiriyato ahetuke cittuppāde ṭhapetvā tīsu bhum-  
mīsu kiriyāvyākataṃ, etth' uppanne hetū ṭhapetvā—ime  
dhammā na hetū sahetukā.

1435. Katame dhammā na hetū ahetukā ?

Dve pañca viññāṇāni, tisso ca manodhātuyo, pañca  
ahetukamanoviññāṇadhātuyo, rūpañ ca nibbānañ ca—ime  
dhammā na hetū ahetukā.

Hetū dhammā na vattabbā na hetū sahetukā ti pi na hetū  
ahetukā ti pi.

1436. Katame dhammā sappaccayā ?

Catūsu bhummīsu kusalam akusalam, catūsu bhummīsu  
vipāko, tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākataṃ sabbañ ca rūpaṃ—  
ime dhammā sappaccayā.

1437. Katame dhammā appaccayā ?

Nibbānaṃ—ime dhammā appaccayā.

1438. Katame dhammā saṅkhatā ?

Catūsu bhummīsu kusalam akusalam catūsu bhummīsu  
vipāko, tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākataṃ sabbañ ca rūpaṃ  
—ime dhammā saṅkhatā.

1439. Katame dhammā asaṅkhatā ?

Nibbānaṃ—ime dhammā asaṅkhatā.

1440. Katame dhammā sanidassanā ?

Rūpāyatanaṃ—ime dhammā sanidassanā.

1441. Katame dhammā anidassanā ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanam, catūsu bhummīsu kusalam akusalam, catūsu bhummīsu vipāko, tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākataṃ, yañ ca rūpaṃ anidassanam appaṭighaṃ dhammāyatanapariyāpannam nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā anidassanā.

1442. Katame dhammā sappaṭighā ?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanam—ime dhammā sappaṭighā.

1443. Katame dhammā appaṭighā ?

Catūsu bhummīsu kusalam akusalam catūsu bhummīsu vipāko, tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākataṃ, yañ ca rūpaṃ anidassanam appaṭighaṃ dhammāyatanapariyāpannam nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā appaṭighā.

1444. Katame dhammā rūpino ?

Cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānam upādāya rūpaṃ—ime dhammā rūpino.

1445. Katame dhammā arūpino ?

Catūsu bhummīsu kusalam akusalam, catūsu bhummīsu vipāko, tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākataṃ, nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā arūpino.

1446. Katame dhammā lokiyā.

Tīsu bhummīsu kusalam akusalam, tīsu bhummīsu vipāko, tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākataṃ sabbañ ca rūpaṃ—ime dhammā lokiyā.

1447. Katame dhammā lokuttarā ?

Cattāro maggā apariyāpannā, cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā lokuttarā.

Sabbe dhammā kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

1448. Katame dhammā āsavā ?

Cattāro āsavā, kāmāsavo bhavāsavo ditṭhāsavo avijjāsavo.

Kāmāsavo aṭṭhasu lobhasahagatesu cittuppādesu uppajjati, bhavāsavo catūsu ditṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatesu cittuppādesu uppajjati, ditṭhāsavo catūsu ditṭhigatasampayuttesu cittuppādesu uppajjati, avijjāsavo sabbākusalesu uppajjati—ime dhammā āsavā.

1449. Katame dhammā no āsavā ?

Ṭhapetvā āsave, avasesaṃ akusalam catūsu bhummīsu

kusalam, catūsu bhummīsu vipāko, tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākatam, rūpañ ca nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā no āsavā.

1450. Katame dhammā sāsavā ?

Tīsu bhummīsu kusalam akusalam, tīsu bhummīsu vipāko, tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākatam, sabbañ ca rūpañ—ime dhammā sāsavā.

1451. Katame dhammā anāsavā ?

Cattāro maggā apariyāpannā cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā anāsavā.

1452. Katame dhammā āsavasampayuttā ?

Dve domanassasahagatacittuppādā, etth' uppannam moham ṭhapetvā, vicikicchāsahagatam uddhaccasahagatam moham ṭhapetvā avasesam akusalam—ime dhammā āsavasampayuttā.

1453. Katame dhammā āsavavippayuttā ?

Dvisu domanassasahagatesu cittuppādesu uppanno moho, vicikicchāsahagato moho uddhaccasahagato moho, catūsu bhummīsu kusalam, catūsu bhummīsu vipāko tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākatam, rūpañ ca nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā āsavavippayuttā.

1454. Katame dhammā āsavā ceva sāsavā ca ?

Teva āsavā āsavā ceva sāsavā ca.

1455. Katame dhammā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ?

Ṭhapetvā āsave avasesam akusalam, tīsu bhummīsu kusalam, tīsu bhummīsu vipāko, tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākatam, sabbañ ca rūpañ, ime dhammā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā. Anāsavā dhammā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā ti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi.

1456. Katame dhammā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā ca ?

Yattha dve tayo āsavā ekato uppajjanti—ime dhammā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā ca.

1457. Katame dhammā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ?

Ṭhapetvā āsave avasesam akusalam, ime dhammā āsavasampayuttā no ca āsavā. Āsavavippayuttā dhammā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā ti pi—āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi.

1458. Katame dhammā āsavavippayuttā sāsavā ?

Dvisu domanassasahagatesu cittuppādesu uppanno moho vicikicchāsahagato moho uddhaccasahagato moho sutī

bhummîsu kusalaṃ tîsu bhummîsu vipâko tîsu bhummîsu kiriyâvyâkataṃ, sabbañ ca rūpaṃ—ime dhammâ âsava-vippayuttâ sâsavâ.

1459. Katame dhammâ âsavavippayuttâ anâsavâ ?

Cattâro maggâ apariyâpannâ cattâri ca sâmaññaphalâni nibbânañ ca—ime dhammâ âsavavippayuttâ anâsavâ—âsava-sampayuttâ dhammâ na vattabbâ âsavavippayuttâ sâsavâ ti pi âsavavippayuttâ anâsavâ ti pi.

1460. Katame dhammâ saññojanâ ?

Dasa saññojanâni, kâmarâgasaññojanaṃ, paṭighasaññojanaṃ, mânasaññojanaṃ, diṭṭhisaññojanaṃ, vicikicchâsaññojanaṃ, sîlabbataparâmâsasaññojanaṃ, bhavarâgasaññojanaṃ, issâsaññojanaṃ, macchariyasaññojanaṃ, avijjâsaññojanaṃ.

Kâmarâgasaññojanaṃ atṭhasu lobhasahagatesu cittuppâdesu uppajjati, paṭighasaññojanaṃ dvîsu domanassasahagatesu cittuppâdesu uppajjati, mânasaññojanaṃ catûsu diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatesu cittuppâdesu uppajjati, diṭṭhisaññojanaṃ catûsu diṭṭhigatasampayuttesu cittuppâdesu uppajjati, vicikicchâsaññojanaṃ vicikicchâsahagata-cittuppâde uppajjati, sîlabbataparâmâsasaññojanaṃ catûsu diṭṭhigatasampayuttesu cittuppâdesu uppajjati, bhavarâgasaññojanaṃ catûsu diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatesu cittuppâdesu uppajjati, issâsaññojanañ ca macchariyasaññojanañ ca dvîsu domanassasahagatesu cittuppâdesu uppajjanti, avijjâsaññojanaṃ sabbâkusalesu uppajjati—ime dhammâ saññojanâ.

1461. Katame dhammâ no saññojanâ ?

Ṭhapetvâ saññojane avasesaṃ akusalaṃ catûsu bhummîsu kusalaṃ catûsu bhummîsu vipâko tîsu bhummîsu kiriyâvyâkataṃ rūpañ ca nibbânañ ca—ime dhammâ no saññojanâ.

1462. Katame dhammâ saññojaniyâ ?

Tîsu bhummîsu kusalaṃ akusalaṃ—tîsu bhummîsu vipâko tîsu bhummîsu kiriyâvyâkataṃ sabbañ ca rūpaṃ—ime dhammâ saññojaniyâ.

1463. Katame dhammâ asaññojaniyâ ?

Cattâro maggâ apariyâpannâ cattâri ca sâmaññaphalâni nibbânañ ca—ime dhammâ asaññojaniyâ.

1464. Katame dhammâ saññojanasampayuttâ ?

Uddhaccasahagataṃ moham ṭhapetvā avasesaṃ akusalaṃ  
—ime dhammā saññojanasampayuttā.

1465. Katame dhammā saññojanavippayuttā ?

Uddhaccasahagato moho catūsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ catūsu  
bhummīsu vipāko tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākataṃ rūpañ ca  
nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā saññojanavippayuttā.

1466. Katame dhammā saññojanā ceva saññojaniyā ca ?

Tāneva saññojanāni saññojanā ceva saññojaniyā ca.

1467. Katame dhammā saññojaniyā ceva no ca saññojanā ?

Ṭhapetvā saññojane avasesaṃ akusalaṃ, tīsu bhummīsu  
kusalaṃ tīsu bhummīsu vipāko, tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākataṃ  
sabbañ ca rūpaṃ — ime dhammā saññojaniyā ceva no ca  
saññojanā. Asaññojaniyā dhammā na vattabbā saññojanā  
ceva saññojaniyā ti pi asaññojaniyā ceva no ca saññojanā  
ti pi.

1468. Katame dhammā saññojanā ceva saññojanasampa-  
yuttā ca ?

Yattha dve tīni saññojanāni ekato uppajjanti — ime  
dhammā saññojanā ceva saññojanasampayuttā ca.

1469. Katame dhammā saññojanasampayuttā ceva no ca  
saññojanā ?

Ṭhapetvā saññojane avasesaṃ akusalaṃ—ime dhammā  
saññojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saññojanā.

Saññojanavippayuttā dhammā na vattabbā saññojanā ceva  
saññojanasampayuttā ti pi—saññojanasampayuttā ceva no  
ca saññojanā ti pi.

1470. Katame dhammā saññojanavippayuttā sañño-  
janiyā ?

Uddhaccasahagato moho tīsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ tīsu  
bhummīsu vipāko tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākataṃ sabbañ ca  
rūpaṃ—ime dhammā saññojanavippayuttā saññojaniyā.

1471. Katame dhammā saññojanavippayuttā asaññojaniyā ?

Cattāro maggā apariyāpannā cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni  
nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā saññojanavippayuttā asaññojaniyā.

Saññojanasampayuttā dhammā na vattabbā saññojana-  
vippayuttā saññojaniyā ti pi saññojanavippayuttā asañño-  
janiyā ti pi.

1472. Katame dhammā ganthā ?

Cattāro ganthā, abhijjhākāyagantho, vyāpādo kāyagantho sīlabbataparāmāso kāyagantho, idaṃ saccābhiniveso kāyagantho.

Abhijjhākāyagantho aṭṭhasu lobhasahagatesu cittuppādesu uppajjati, vyāpādo kāyagantho dviṣu domanassasahagatesu cittuppādesu uppajjati, sīlabbataparāmāso kāyagantho ca idaṃ saccābhiniveso kāyagantho ca catūsu diṭṭhigatasampayuttesu cittuppādesu uppajjanti—ime dhammā ganthā.

1473. Katame dhammā no ganthā ?

Ṭhapetvā ganthe avasesaṃ akusalaṃ catūsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ catūsu bhummīsu vipāko tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākataṃ sabbañ ca rūpaṃ nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā no ganthā.

1474. Katame dhammā ganthaniyā ?

Tīsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ akusalaṃ tīsu bhummīsu vipāko tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākataṃ sabbañ ca rūpaṃ—ime dhammā ganthaniyā.

1475. Katame dhammā aganthaniyā ?

Cattāro maggā aperiyaṇā, cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā aganthaniyā.

1476. Katame dhammā ganthasampayuttā ?

Cattāro diṭṭhigatasampayuttacittuppādā, cattāro diṭṭhigatavippayuttā lobhasahagatacittuppādā, etth' uppannaṃ lobhaṃ ṭhapetvā dve domanassasahagatacittuppādā, etth' uppannaṃ paṭighaṃ ṭhapetvā—ime dhammā ganthasampayuttā.

1477. Katame dhammā ganthavippayuttā ?

Catūsu diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatesu cittuppādesu uppanno lobho, dviṣu domanassasahagatesu cittuppādesu uppannaṃ paṭighaṃ, vicikicchāsahagato cittuppādo uddhaccasahagato cittuppādo catūsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ catūsu bhummīsu vipāko tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākataṃ rūpañ ca nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā ganthavippayuttā.

1478. Katame dhammā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā ca ?

Teva ganthā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā ca.

1479. Katame dhammā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ?

Ṭhapetvā ganthe avasesaṃ akusalaṃ tīsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ tīsu bhummīsu vipāko tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākataṃ sabbañ ca rūpaṃ, ime dhammā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā,

aganthaniyā dhammā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā ti pi ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi.

1480. Katame dhammā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā ca ?

Yattha diṭṭhi ca lobho ca ekato uppajjanti—ime dhammā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā ca.

1481. Katame dhammā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ?

Aṭṭha lobhasahagatacittuppādā, dve domanassasahagatacittuppādā, etth' uppanne ganthe ṭhapetvā, ime dhammā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā. Ganthavippayuttā dhammā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā ti pi—ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi.

1482. Katame dhammā ganthavippayuttā ganthaniyā ?

Catūsu diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatesu cittuppādesu uppanno lobho dvīsu domanassasahagatesu cittuppādesu uppannaṃ paṭighaṃ vicikicchāsahagato cittuppādo uddhaccasahagato cittuppādo tīsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ tīsu bhummīsu vipāko tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyaḱatamaṃ sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ—ime dhammā ganthavippayuttā ganthaniyā.

1483. Katame dhammā ganthavippayuttā aganthaniyā ?

Cattāro maggā apariyāpannā cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni nibbānaṃ ca, ime dhammā ganthavippayuttā aganthaniyā. Ganthasampayuttā dhammā na vattabbā ganthavippayuttā ganthaniyā ti pi ganthavippayuttā aganthaniyā ti pi.

1484. Katame dhammā oghā . . . pe . . .

1485. Katame dhammā yogā . . . pe . . .

1486. Katame dhammā nīvaraṇā ?

Cha nīvaraṇāni, kāmacchandanivaraṇaṃ, vyāpādanīvaraṇaṃ thīnamiddhanivaraṇaṃ, uddhaccakukkuccanivaraṇaṃ, vicikicchānivaraṇaṃ avijjānivaraṇaṃ.

Kāmacchandanivaraṇaṃ aṭṭhasu lobhasahagatesu cittuppādesu uppajjati, vyāpādanīvaraṇaṃ dvīsu domanassasahagatesu cittuppādesu uppajjati, thīnamiddhanivaraṇaṃ sasaṅkhārike akusale uppajjati, uddhaccanivaraṇaṃ uddhaccasahagate cittuppāde uppajjati, kukkuccanivaraṇaṃ dvīsu domanassasahagatesu cittuppādesu uppajjati, vicikicchānivaraṇaṃ vicikicchāsahagate cittuppāde uppajjati,

avijjānīvaraṇaṃ sabbākusalesu uppajjati—ime dhammā nīvaraṇā.

1487. Katame dhammā no nīvaraṇā?

Thapetvā nīvaraṇe avasesaṃ akusalaṃ catūsu bhummīsu akusalaṃ catūsu bhummīsu vipāko tīsu bhummīsu kiriyā-vyākataṃ rūpaṃ ca nibbānaṃ ca—ime dhammā no nīvaraṇā.

1488. Katame dhammā nīvaraṇiyā?

Tīsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ akusalaṃ tīsu bhummīsu vipāko tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākataṃ sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ—ime dhammā nīvaraṇiyā.

1489. Katame dhammā anīvaraṇiyā?

Cattāro maggā apariyāpannā cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni nibbānaṃ ca—ime dhammā anīvaraṇiyā.

1490. Katame dhammā nīvaraṇasampayuttā?

Dvādasa akusalacittuppādā—ime dhammā nīvaraṇasampayuttā.

1491. Katame dhammā nīvaraṇavippayuttā?

Catūsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ catūsu bhummīsu vipāko tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākataṃ rūpaṃ ca nibbānaṃ ca—ime dhammā nīvaraṇavippayuttā.

1492. Katame dhammā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇiyā ca?

Tāneva nīvaraṇāni nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇiyā ca.

1493. Katame dhammā nīvaraṇiyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā?

Thapetvā nīvaraṇe avasesaṃ akusalaṃ tīsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ tīsu bhummīsu vipāko tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākataṃ sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ—ime dhammā nīvaraṇiyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā.

Anīvaraṇiyā dhammā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇiyā ti pi nīvaraṇiyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti pi.

1494. Katame dhammā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttā ca.

Yattha dve tīpi nīvaraṇāni ekato uppajjanti—ime dhammā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttā ca.

1495. Katame dhammā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā.

Thapetvā nīvaraṇe avasesaṃ akusalaṃ, ime dhammā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā, nīvaraṇavippayuttā dhammā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇasam-



payuttā ti pi—nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti pi.

1496. Katame dhammā nīvaraṇavippayuttā nīvaraṇiyā?

Tīsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ tīsu bhummīsu vipāko tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyaḱataṃ sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ—ime dhammā nīvaraṇavippayuttā nīvaraṇiyā.

1497. Katame dhammā nīvaraṇavippayuttā anīvaraṇiyā?

Cattāro maggā apariyāpannā cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni nibbānaṃ ca—ime dhammā nīvaraṇavippayuttā anīvaraṇiyā.

Nīvaraṇasampayuttā dhammā na vattabbā nīvaraṇavippayuttā nīvaraṇiyā ti pi nīvaraṇavippayuttā anīvaraṇiyā ti pi.

1498. Katame dhammā parāmāsā?

Diṭṭhiparāmāso catūsu diṭṭhigatasampayuttesu cittuppādesu uppajjati—ime dhammā parāmāsā.

1499. Katame dhammā no parāmāsā?

Ṭhapetvā parāmāsaṃ avasesaṃ akusalaṃ catūsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ catūsu bhummīsu vipāko tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyaḱataṃ rūpaṃ ca nibbānaṃ ca—ime dhammā no parāmāsā.

1500. Katame dhammā parāmatṭhā?

Tīsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ akusalaṃ tīsu bhummīsu vipāko tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyaḱataṃ sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ—ime dhammā parāmatṭhā.

1501. Katame dhammā aparāmatṭhā?

Cattāro maggā apariyāpannā cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni nibbānaṃ ca—ime dhammā aparāmatṭhā.

1502. Katame dhammā parāmāsasampayuttā?

Cattāro diṭṭhigatasampayuttacittuppādā, eth' uppannaṃ parāmāsaṃ ṭhapetvā—ime dhammā parāmāsasampayuttā.

1503. Katame dhammā parāmāsavippayuttā?

Cattāro diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatacittuppādā, dve domanassasahagatacittuppādā vicikicchāsahagato cittuppādo uddhaccasahagato cittuppādo catūsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ catūsu bhummīsu vipāko tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyaḱataṃ rūpaṃ ca nibbānaṃ ca, ime dhammā parāmāsavippayuttā. Parāmāso na vattabbo parāmāsasampayutto ti pi parāmāsavippayutto ti pi.

1504. Katame dhammā parāmāsā ceva parāmatṭhā ca?

So eva parāmāso parāmāso ceva parāmatṭho ca.

1505. Katame dhammā parāmatṭhā ceva no ca parāmāsā ?

Ṭhapetvā parāmāsaṃ avasesaṃ akusalaṃ tīsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ tīsu bhummīsu vipāko tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākataṃ sabbañ ca rūpaṃ, ime dhammā parāmatṭhā ceva no ca parāmāsā. Aparāmatṭhā dhammā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatṭhā ti pi—parāmatṭhā ceva no ca parāmāsā ti pi.

1506. Katame dhammā parāmāsavippayuttā parāmatṭhā ?

Cattāro diṭṭhigatavippayuttā lobhasahagatacittuppādā dve domanassasahagatacittuppādā vicikicchāsahagato cittuppādo uddhaccasahagato cittuppādo tīsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ tīsu bhummīsu vipāko tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākataṃ sabbañ ca rūpaṃ—ime dhammā parāmāsavippayuttā parāmatṭhā.

1507. Katame dhammā parāmāsavippayuttā aparāmatṭhā ?

Cattāro maggā aparīyāpannā cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānañ ca, ime dhammā parāmāsavippayuttā aparāmatṭhā. Parāmāsā ceva parāmāsasampayuttā ca dhammā na vattabbā parāmāsavippayuttā parāmatṭhā ti pi—parāmāsavippayuttā aparāmatṭhā ti pi.

1508. Katame dhammā sārammaṇā ?

Catūsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ akusalaṃ catūsu bhummīsu vipāko tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākataṃ—ime dhammā sārammaṇā.

1509. Katame dhammā anārammaṇā ?

Rūpañ ca nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā anārammaṇā.

1510. Katame dhammā cittā ?

Cakkhaviññāṇaṃ, sotaviññāṇaṃ, ghānaviññāṇaṃ, jivhāviññāṇaṃ, kāyaviññāṇaṃ, manodhātu manoviññāṇadhātu—ime dhammā cittā.

1511. Katame dhammā no cittā ?

Vedanākkhando, saññākkhando, saṅkhārakkhandho, rūpañ ca nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā no cittā.

1512. Katame dhammā cetasikā ?

Vedanākkhandho, saññākkhandho, saṅkhārakkhandho—ime dhammā cetasikā.

1513. Katame dhammā acetasikā ?

Cittañ ca rūpañ ca nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā acetasikā.

1514. Katame dhammā cittasampayuttā ?

Vedanākkhandho, saññākkhandho, saṅkhārakkhandho—  
ime dhammā cittasampayuttā.

1515. Katame dhammā cittavippayuttā ?

Rûpañ ca nibbānañ ca, ime dhammā cittavippayuttā. Cittaṃ  
na vattabbaṃ cittaena sampayuttan ti pi cittaena vippayut-  
tan ti pi.

1516. Katame dhammā cittasaṃsatṭhā ?

Vedanākkhandho, saññākkhandho, saṅkhārakkhandho—  
ime dhammā cittasaṃsatṭhā.

1517. Katame dhammā cittavisamsatṭhā ?

Rûpañ ca nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā cittavisamsatṭhā.

Cittaṃ na vattabbaṃ cittaena saṃsatṭhan ti pi cittaena  
visamsatṭhan ti pi.

1518. Katame dhammā cittasamuṭṭhānā ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho,  
kāyaviññatti vacīviññatti, yaṃ vā panaññaṃ pi atthi rûpaṃ  
cittajaṃ cittahetukaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rûpâyatanam saddâ-  
yatanam gandhâyatanam rasâyatanam, phoṭṭabbâyatanam,  
ākâsadhātu, âpodhātu, rûpassa lahutâ, rûpassa mudutâ, rûpassa  
kammaññatâ, rûpassa upacayo, rûpassa santati, kabaḷinkâro  
âhâro—ime dhammā cittasamuṭṭhānâ.

1519. Katame dhammā no cittasamuṭṭhānâ ?

Cittañ ca avasesaṃ ca rûpañ ca nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā  
no cittasamuṭṭhānâ.

1520. Katame dhammā cittasahabhuno ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho  
kāyaviññatti vacīviññatti—ime dhammā cittasahabhuno.

1521. Katame dhammā no cittasahabhuno ?

Cittañ ca avasesaṃ ca rûpaṃ nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā no  
cittasahabhuno.

1522. Katame dhammā cittânuparivattino ?

Vedanākkhandho, saññākkhandho, saṅkhārakkhandho,  
kāyaviññatti, vacīviññatti—ime dhammā cittânuparivattino.

1523. Katame dhammā no cittânuparivattino ?

Cittañ ca avasesaṃ ca rûpañ ca nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā  
no cittânuparivattino.

1524. Katame dhammā cittasaṃsatṭhasamuṭṭhānâ ?

Vedanâkkhandho, saññâkkhandho, sañkhârakkhandho—ime dhammâ cittaṣaṃsaṭṭhasamuṭṭhânâ.

1525. Katame dhammâ no cittaṣaṃsaṭṭhasamuṭṭhânâ ?

Cittaṅ ca rūpaṅ ca nibbânaṅ ca—ime dhammâ no cittaṣaṃsaṭṭhasamuṭṭhânâ.

1526. Katame dhammâ cittaṣaṃsaṭṭhasamuṭṭhânasahabhuno ?

Vedanâkkhandho saññâkkhandho sañkhârakkhandho—ime dhammâ cittaṣaṃsaṭṭhasamuṭṭhânasahabhuno.

1527. Katame dhammâ no cittaṣaṃsaṭṭhasamuṭṭhânasahabhuno ?

Cittaṅ ca rūpaṅ ca nibbânaṅ ca—ime dhammâ no cittaṣaṃsaṭṭhasamuṭṭhânasahabhuno.

1528. Katame dhammâ cittaṣaṃsaṭṭhasamuṭṭhânânuparivattino ?

Vedanâkkhandho, saññâkkhandho, sañkhârakkhandho—ime dhammâ cittaṣaṃsaṭṭhasamuṭṭhânânuparivattino.

1529. Katame dhammâ no cittaṣaṃsaṭṭhasamuṭṭhânânuparivattino ?

Cittaṅ ca rūpaṅ ca nibbânaṅ ca—ime dhammâ no cittaṣaṃsaṭṭhasamuṭṭhânânuparivattino.

1530. Katame dhammâ ajjhattikâ ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . manâyatanam—ime dhammâ ajjhattikâ.

1531. Katame dhammâ bâhirâ ?

Rûpâyatanam . . . pe . . . dhammâyatanam—ime dhammâ bâhirâ.

1532. Katame dhammâ upâdâ ?

Cakkhâyatanam . . . pe . . . kabalînkâro âhâro—ime dhammâ upâdâ.

1533. Katame dhammâ no upâdâ ?

Catûsu bhummîsu kusalam akusalam catûsu bhummîsu vipâko, tîsu bhummîsu kiriyâvyâkatam cattâro ca mahâbhûtâ nibbânaṅ ca—ime dhammâ no upâdâ.

1534. Katame dhammâ upâdiṇṇâ ?

Tîsu bhummîsu vipâko yaṅ ca rūpam kammassa katattâ—ime dhammâ upâdiṇṇâ.

1535. Katame dhammâ anupâdiṇṇâ ?

Tīsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ akusalaṃ tīsu bhummīsu kiriyā-vyākataṃ, yañ ca rūpaṃ na kammaṃsa katattā, cattāro maggā apariyāpannā cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā anupādīṇā.

1536. Katame dhammā upādānā ?

Cattāri upādānāni, kāmupādānaṃ diṭṭhupādānaṃ sīlabba-tupādānaṃ attavādupādānaṃ—kāmupādānaṃ aṭṭhasu lobhasahagatesu cittuppādesu uppajjati, diṭṭhupādānañ ca sīlabba-tupādānañ ca attavādupādānañ ca catūsu diṭṭhigatasampayuttesu cittuppādesu uppajjanti—ime dhammā upādānā.

1537. Katame dhammā no upādānā ?

Ṭhapetvā upādāne avasesaṃ akusalaṃ catūsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ catūsu bhummīsu vipāko tīsu bhummīsu kiriyā-vyākataṃ rūpañ ca nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā no upādānā.

1538. Katame dhammā upādāniyā ?

Tīsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ akusalaṃ tīsu bhummīsu vipāko tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākataṃ sabbañ ca rūpaṃ—ime dhammā upādāniyā.

1539. Katame dhammā anupādāniyā ?

Cattāro maggā apariyāpannā cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā anupādāniyā.

1540. Katame dhammā upādānasampayuttā ?

Cattāro diṭṭhigatasampayuttā lobhasahagatacittuppādā, cattāro diṭṭhigatavippayuttā lobhasahagatacittuppādā, etth'uppannaṃ lobhaṃ ṭhapetvā—ime dhammā upādānasampayuttā.

1541. Katame dhammā upādānavippayuttā ?

Catūsu diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatesu cittuppādesu uppanno lobho dve domanassasahagatacittuppādā vicikicchā-sahagato cittuppādo uddhaccasahagato cittuppādo catūsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ catūsu bhummīsu vipāko tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākataṃ rūpañ ca nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā upādānavippayuttā.

1542. Katame dhammā upādānā ceva upādāniyā ca ?

Tāneva upādānāni upādānā ceva upādāniyā ca.

1543. Katame dhammā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā ?

Ṭhapetvā upādāne avasesaṃ akusalaṃ tīsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ tīsu bhummīsu vipāko tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākataṃ sabbañ ca rūpaṃ—ime dhammā upādāniyā ceva no ca

upādānā. Anupādāniyā dhammā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā ti pi—upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi.

1544. Katame dhammā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā ca ?

Yattha diṭṭhi ca lobho ca ekato uppajjanti—ime dhammā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā ca.

1545. Katame dhammā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ?

Aṭṭha lobhasahagatacittuppādā—etth' uppanne upādāne ṭhāpetvā—ime dhammā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā.

Upādānavippayuttā dhammā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā ti pi—upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi.

1546. Katame dhammā upādānavippayuttā upādāniyā ?

Catūsu diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatesu cittuppādesu uppanno lobho dve domanassasahagatā cittuppādā vicikicchāsahagato cittuppādo uddhaccasahagato cittuppādo tīsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ tīsu bhummīsu vipāko tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvvyākataṃ sabbañ ca rūpaṃ—ime dhammā upādānavippayuttā upādāniyā.

1547. Katame dhammā upādānavippayuttā anupādāniyā ?

Cattāro maggā aperiyaṇā cattāri sāmāññaphalāni nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā upādānavippayuttā anupādāniyā. Upādānasampayuttā dhammā na vattabbā upādānavippayuttā upādāniyā ti pi—upādānavippayuttā anupādāniyā ti pi.

1548. Katame dhammā kilesā ?

Dasa kilesavatthūni, lobho, doso, moho, māno, diṭṭhi, vicikicchā, thīnaṃ, uddhaccaṃ, ahirikaṃ, anottappaṃ. Lobho aṭṭhasu lobhasahagatesu cittuppādesu uppajjati, doso dvīsu domanassasahagatesu cittuppādesu uppajjati, moho sabbākusalesu uppajjati, māno catūsu diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatesu cittuppādesu uppajjati, diṭṭhi catūsu diṭṭhigatasampayuttesu cittuppādesu uppajjati, vicikicchā vicikicchāsahagatesu cittuppādesu uppajjati, thīnaṃ sasaṅkhārike akusale uppajjati, uddhaccañ ca ahirikañ ca anottappañ ca sabbākusalesu uppajjanti—ime dhammā kilesā.

1549. Katame dhammā no kilesā ?

Ṭhapetvā kilese avasesaṃ akusalaṃ catūsu bhummūsu kusalaṃ catūsu bhummūsu vipāko tīsu bhummūsu kiriyāvyākataṃ rūpaṃ ca nibbānaṃ ca—ime dhammā no kilesā.

1550. Katame dhammā saṅkilesikā ?

Tīsu bhummūsu kusalaṃ akusalaṃ tīsu bhummūsu vipāko tīsu bhummūsu kiriyāvyākataṃ sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ—ime dhammā saṅkilesikā.

1551. Katame dhammā asaṅkilesikā ?

Cattāro maggā apariyāpannā cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni nibbānaṃ ca—ime dhammā asaṅkilesikā.

1552. Katame dhammā saṅkiliṭṭhā ?

Dvādasa akusalacittuppādā—ime dhammā saṅkiliṭṭhā.

1553. Katame dhammā asaṅkiliṭṭhā ?

Catūsu bhummūsu kusalaṃ catūsu bhummūsu vipāko tīsu bhummūsu kiriyāvyākataṃ rūpaṃ ca nibbānaṃ ca—ime dhammā asaṅkiliṭṭhā.

1554. Katame dhammā kilesasampayuttā ?

Dvādasa akusalacittuppādā—ime dhammā kilesasampayuttā.

1555. Katame dhammā kilesavippayuttā ?

Catūsu bhummūsu kusalaṃ catūsu bhummūsu vipāko tīsu bhummūsu kiriyāvyākataṃ rūpaṃ ca nibbānaṃ ca — ime dhammā kilesavippayuttā.

1556. Katame dhammā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā ca ?

Teva kilesā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā ca.

1557. Katame dhammā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ?

Ṭhapetvā kilese avasesaṃ akusalaṃ tīsu bhummūsu kusalaṃ tīsu bhummūsu vipāko tīsu bhummūsu kiriyāvyākataṃ sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ—ime dhammā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā. Asaṅkilesikā dhammā na vattabbā—kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā ti pi—saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi.

1558. Katame dhammā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā ca ?

Teva kilesā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā ca.

1559. Katame dhammā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ?

Ṭhapetvā kilese avasesaṃ akusalaṃ—ime dhammā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā. Asaṅkiliṭṭhā dhammā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā ti pi, saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi.

1560. Katame dhammā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā ca ?  
Yattha dve tayo kilesā ekato uppajjanti—ime dhammā  
kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā ca.

1561. Katame dhammā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ?  
Thapetvā kilese avasesaṃ akusalaṃ—ime dhammā kilesa-  
sampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā. Kilesavippayuttā dhammā na  
vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā ti pi—kilesasampa-  
yuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi.

1562. Katame dhammā kilesavippayuttā saṅkilesikā ?  
Tīsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ tīsu bhummīsu vipāko tīsu  
bhummīsu kiriyāvīkatasā sabbāṇ ca rūpaṃ—ime dhammā  
kilesavippayuttā saṅkilesikā.

1563. Katame dhammā kilesavippayuttā asaṅkilesikā ?  
Cattāro maggā apariyāpannā cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni  
nibbānaṇ ca—ime dhammā kilesavippayuttā asaṅkilesikā.

Kilesasampayuttā dhammā na vattabbā kilesavippayuttā  
saṅkilesikā ti pi, kilesavippayuttā asaṅkilesikā ti pi.

1564. Katame dhammā dassanena pahātabbā ?  
Cattāro diṭṭhigatasampayuttā vicikicchāsahagatā cittup-  
pādā, ime dhammā dassanena pahātabbā, cattāro diṭṭhigata-  
vippayuttā lobhasahagatā cittuppādā, dve domanassasahagatā  
cittuppādā—ime dhammā siyā dassanena pahātabbā, siyā na  
dassanena pahātabbā.

1565. Katame dhammā na dassanena pahātabbā ?  
Uddhaccasahagato cittuppādo catūsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ  
catūsu bhummīsu vipāko tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvīkatasā  
rūpaṇ ca nibbānaṇ ca—ime dhammā na dassanena pahātabbā.

1566. Katame dhammā bhāvanāya pahātabbā ?  
Uddhaccasahagato cittuppādo—ime dhammā bhāvanāya  
pahātabbā.

Cattāro diṭṭhigatavippayuttā lobhasahagatā cittuppādā, dve  
domanassasahagatā cittuppādā—ime dhammā siyā bhāvanāya  
pahātabbā, siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.

1567. Katame dhammā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā ?  
Cattāro diṭṭhigatasampayuttā cittuppādā, vicikicchāsaha-  
gato cittuppādo catūsu bhummīsu kusalaṃ catūsu bhummīsu  
vipāko tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvīkatasā rūpaṇ ca nibbānaṇ ca  
—ime dhammā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.



1568. Katame dhammā dassanena pahātabbahetukā ?

Cattāro diṭṭhigatasampayuttā cittuppādā vicikicchāsahagato cittuppādo, etth' uppannam moham ṭhapetvā—ime dhammā dassanena pahātabbahetukā.

Cattāro diṭṭhigatavippayuttā lobhasahagatā cittuppādā dve domanassasahagatacittuppādā—ime dhammā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā, siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā.

1569. Katame dhammā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā ?

Vicikicchāsahagato moho uddhaccasahagato cittuppādo catūsu bhummīsu kusalam catūsu bhummīsu vipāko tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākatam rūpañ ca nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā.

1570. Katame dhammā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā ?

Uddhaccasahagato cittuppādo etth' uppannam moham ṭhapetvā—ime dhammā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Cattāro diṭṭhigatavippayuttā lobhasahagatacittuppādā dve domanassasahagatā cittuppādā—ime dhammā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā, siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

1571. Katame dhammā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā ?

Cattāro diṭṭhigatasampayuttā cittuppādā vicikicchāsahagato cittuppādo uddhaccasahagato moho catūsu bhummīsu kusalam catūsu bhummīsu vipāko tīsu bhummīsu kiriyāvyākatam rūpañ ca nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

1572. Katame dhammā savitakkā ?

Kāmāvacarakusalam akusalam kāmāvacarassa kusalassa vipākato ekādasa cittuppādā akusalassa vipākato dve, kiriyato ekādasa, rūpāvacarapaṭhamam jhānam kusalato ca vipākato ca kiriyato ca, lokuttarapaṭhamam jhānam kusalato ca vipākato ca, etth' uppannam vitakkam ṭhapetvā—ime dhammā savitakkā.

1573. Katame dhammā avitakkā ?

Dve pañca viññāṇāni rūpāvacaratikacatukkajjhānā kusalato ca vipākato ca kiriyato ca, cattāro āruppā kusalato ca vipākato ca kiriyato ca lokuttaratikacatukkajjhānā kusalato ca vipākato ca vitakko ca rūpañ ca nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā avitakkā.

1574. Katame dhammā savicārā ?

Kāmāvacarakusalam akusalam kāmāvacarakusalassa vipākato ekādasa cittuppādā akusalassa vipākato dve, kiriyato ekādasa, rūpāvacaraekakadukajjhānā kusalato ca vipākato ca, kiriyato ca, lokuttaraekakadukajjhānā kusalato ca vipākato ca, etth' uppannam vicāram ṭhapetvā—ime dhammā savicārā.

1575. Katame dhammā avicārā ?

Dve pañca viññāṇāni rūpāvacaratikatikajjhānā kusalato ca vipākato ca kiriyato ca, cattāro āruppā kusalato ca vipākato ca kiriyato ca, lokuttaratikatikajjhānā kusalato ca vipākato ca vicāro ca rūpañ ca nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā avicārā.

1576. Katame dhammā sappītikā ?

Kāmāvacarakusalato cattāro somanassasahagatā cittuppādā akusalato cattāro, kāmāvacarakusalassa vipākato pañca, kiriyato pañca, rūpāvacaradukatikajjhānā kusalato ca vipākato ca kiriyato ca, lokuttaradukatikajjhānā kusalato ca vipākato ca, etth' uppannam pītim ṭhapetvā—ime dhammā sappītikā.

1577. Katame dhammā appītikā ?

Kāmāvacarakusalato cattāro upekkhāsahagatā cittuppādā, akusalā aṭṭha, kāmāvacarakusalassa vipākato ekādasa, akusalassa vipākato satta, kiriyato cha, rūpāvacaradukadukajjhānā kusalato ca vipākato ca kiriyato ca, cattāro āruppā kusalato ca vipākato ca kiriyato ca lokuttaradukadukajjhānā kusalato ca vipākato ca, pīti ca rūpañ ca nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā appītikā.

1578. Katame dhammā pītisahagatā ?

Kāmāvacarakusalato cattāro somanassasahagatā cittuppādā, akusalato cattāro, kāmāvacarakusalassa vipākato pañca, kiriyato pañca, rūpāvacaradukatikajjhānā kusalato ca vipākato ca kiriyato ca, lokuttaradukatikajjhānā kusalato ca vipākato ca, etth' uppannam pītim ṭhapetvā—ime dhammā pītisahagatā.

1579. Katame dhammā na pītisahagatā ?

Kāmāvacarakusalato cattāro upekkhāsahagatacittuppādā akusalato aṭṭha kāmāvacarakusalassa vipākato ekādasa, akusalassa vipākato satta, kiriyato cha, rūpāvacaradukadukajjhānā kusalato ca vipākato ca kiriyato ca, cattāro āruppā kusalato

ca vipākato ca kiriyato ca, lokuttaradukadukajhānā kusalato ca vipākato ca, pīti ca rūpañ ca nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā na pītisahagatā.

1580. Katame dhammā sukhāsahagatā ?

Kāmāvacarakusalato cattāro somanassasahagatacittuppādā, akusalato cattāro, kāmāvacarakusalassa vipākato cha, kiriyato pañca, rūpāvacaratikacatukkajhānā kusalato ca vipākato ca kiriyato ca, lokuttaratikacatukkajhānā kusalato ca vipākato ca, etth' uppannaṃ sukhaṃ t̥hapetvā—ime dhammā sukhāsahagatā.

1581. Katame dhammā na sukhāsahagatā ?

Kāmāvacarakusalato cattāro upekkhāsahagatā cittuppādā, akusalato aṭṭha, kāmāvacarakusalassa vipākato dasa, akusalassa vipākato satta, kiriyato cha, rūpāvacaracattutthaṃ jhānaṃ kusalato ca vipākato ca kiriyato ca, cattāro āruppā kusalato ca vipākato ca kiriyato ca, lokuttaracattutthaṃ jhānaṃ kusalato ca vipākato ca, sukhañ ca rūpañ ca nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā na sukhāsahagatā.

1582. Katame dhammā upekkhāsahagatā ?

Kāmāvacarakusalato cattāro, upekkhāsahagatacittuppādā, akusalato cha, kāmāvacarakusalassa vipākato dasa, akusalassa vipākato cha, kiriyato cha, rūpāvacaracattutthaṃ jhānaṃ kusalato ca vipākato ca kiriyato ca, cattāro āruppā kusalato ca vipākato ca kiriyato ca, lokuttaracattutthaṃ jhānaṃ kusalato ca vipākato ca, etth' uppannaṃ upekkhaṃ t̥hapetvā—ime dhammā upekkhāsahagatā.

1583. Katame dhammā na upekkhāsahagatā ?

Kāmāvacarakusalato cattāro somanassasahagatacittuppādā, akusalato cha, kāmāvacarakusalassa vipākato cha, akusalassa vipākato eko, kiriyato pañca, rūpāvacaratikacatukkajhānā kusalato ca vipākato ca kiriyato ca, lokuttaratikacatukkajhānā kusalato ca vipākato ca upekkhā ca rūpañ ca nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā na upekkhāsahagatā.

1584. Katame dhammā kāmāvacarā ?

Kusalaṃ akusalaṃ sabbo kāmāvacarassa vipāko kāmāvacarakiriyāvyaṅkataṃ—sabbañ ca rūpaṃ—ime dhammā kāmāvacarā.

1585. Katame dhammā na kāmāvacarā ?

Rûpâvacarâ arûpâvacarâ apariyâpannâ—ime dhammâ na kâmâvacarâ.

1586. Katame dhammâ rûpâvacarâ ?

Rûpâvacaracatukkapañcakajhânâ kusalamo ca vipâkato ca kiriyato ca—ime dhammâ rûpâvacarâ.

1587. Katame dhammâ na rûpâvacarâ ?

Kâmâvacarâ arûpâvacarâ apariyâpannâ—ime dhammâ na rûpâvacarâ.

1588. Katame dhammâ arûpâvacarâ ?

Cattâro âruppâ kusalamo ca vipâkato ca kiriyato ca—ime dhammâ arûpâvacarâ.

1589. Katame dhammâ na arûpâvacarâ ?

Kâmâvacarâ rûpâvacarâ apariyâpannâ—ime dhammâ na arûpâvacarâ.

1590. Katame dhammâ pariyâpannâ ?

Tîsu bhummîsu kusalamo akusalamo tîsu bhummîsu vipâkato tîsu bhummîsu kiriyâvyâkatamo sabbañ ca rûpañ—ime dhammâ pariyâpannâ.

1591. Katame dhammâ apariyâpannâ ?

Cattâro maggâ apariyâpannâ cattâri ca sâmaññaphalâni nibbânañ ca—ime dhammâ apariyâpannâ.

1592. Katame dhammâ niyyânikâ ?

Cattâro maggâ apariyâpannâ—ime dhammâ niyyânikâ.

1593. Katame dhammâ aniyyânikâ ?

Tîsu bhummîsu kusalamo akusalamo catûsu bhummîsu vipâko tîsu bhummîsu kiriyâvyâkatamo rûpañ ca nibbânañ ca—ime dhammâ aniyyânikâ.

1594. Katame dhammâ niyatâ ?

Cattâro ditthigatasampayuttacittuppâdâ dve domanassa-sahagatacittuppâdâ—ime dhammâ siyâ niyatâ, siyâ aniyatâ, cattâro maggâ apariyâpannâ—ime dhammâ niyatâ.

1595. Katame dhammâ aniyatâ ?

Cattâro ditthigatavippayuttalobhasahagatacittuppâdâ vicikicchâsahagato cittuppâdo uddhaccasahagato cittuppâdo tîsu bhummîsu kusalamo catûsu bhummîsu vipâko tîsu bhummîsu kiriyâvyâkatamo rûpañ ca nibbânañ ca—ime dhammâ aniyatâ.

1596. Katame dhammâ sa-uttarâ ?

Tîsu bhummîsu kusalamo akusalamo tîsu bhummîsu vipâko

tisu bhummsu kiriyavyākatam sabbañ ca rūpañ—ime dhammā sa-uttarā.

1597. Katame dhammā anuttarā ?

Cattāro maggā apariyāpannā—cattāri ca jhānabalāni ca nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā anuttarā.

1598. Katame dhammā saraṇā ?

Dvādasa akusalacittuppādā—ime dhammā saraṇā.

1599. Katame dhammā asaraṇā ?

Catūsu bhummsu kusalam catūsu bhummsu vipāko tisū bhummsu kiriyavyākatam rūpañ ca nibbānañ ca—ime dhammā asaraṇā.

Dhammasaṅganippakaraṇi samattā.

## INDEX TO THE DHAMMA-SAṄGAṆI.

[The numbers refer to the paragraphs.]

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| <p>Akakkhaḷatā, 44, 45, 324,<br/>640, 728, 859.</p> <p>Akaṭṭhinatā, 44, 45, 324, 640,<br/>728, 859, 1341.</p> <p>Akaniṭṭhadeva, 1282.</p> <p>Akappiya, 160.</p> <p>Akammaññatā, 1156, 1236.</p> <p>Akaraṇa, 299.</p> <p>Akalyatā, 1156, 1236.</p> <p>Akiriya, 299.</p> <p>Akuṭilatā, 51, 1340.</p> <p>Akusala, 30, 101, 160, 365,<br/>566, 982, etc.</p> <p>Akovida, 1003.</p> <p>Aganthaniya, 1142, 1479.</p> <p>Agāravatā, 1326.</p> <p>Aguttadvāratā, 1346.</p> <p>Agutti, 1346.</p> <p>Agopana, 1346.</p> <p>Aggahittattam, 1122.</p> <p>Agha, 638, 722.</p> <p>Aghagata, 638, 722.</p> <p>Ankuravaṇṇa, 617.</p> <p>Acaṇḍikka, 1342.</p> <p>Acetasika, 584, 1190, 1513.</p> <p>Ajāta, 1036.</p> | <p>Ajimhatā, 50, 51, 1340.</p> <p>Ajjava, 1340.</p> <p>Ajjavatā, 1340.</p> <p>Ajjhatta, 161, 204, 1044.</p> <p>Ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇa,<br/>1049.</p> <p>Ajjhattārammaṇa, 1047.</p> <p>Ajjhattika, 673, 751, 1530.</p> <p>Ajjhosāna, 1059, 1136.</p> <p>Aññātāvindriya, 553.</p> <p>Aññātāvī, 555.</p> <p>Aññāna, 390, 1061.</p> <p>Aññindriya, 362, 505.</p> <p>Aṭṭhamsa, 617.</p> <p>Aṭṭhavidha, 219.</p> <p>Aṭṭhāna, 1060, 1231.</p> <p>Aṭṭhānakusalatā, 1339.</p> <p>Aṭṭhikasaññāsahagata, 264.</p> <p>Aṭṭhitakiriya, 137.</p> <p>Aṭṭhindriyāni, 58, 161.</p> <p>Aṇu, 230, 617.</p> <p>Aṇḍaka, 1344.</p> <p>Atapaniya, 1306.</p> <p>Atīta, 1038, 1416.</p> <p>Attārammaṇa, 1041, 1417.</p> <p>Attabhāvapariyāpanna, 597.</p> |
|---|--|

- Attamanatâ, 9, 86, 285, 373, 1342.  
 Attavâdupâdana, 1217, 1536.  
 Atthaṅgata, 1038.  
 Atthaṅgamâ, 165, 265, 501, 579.  
 Adandhanatâ, 42, 322, 639, 726.  
 Adassana, 390, 1061.  
 Adassavî, 1003, 1217.  
 Adukkhamasukha, 152, 165, 986.  
 Adussanâ, 33, 313, 576.  
 Adussitatta, 33, 313, 576.  
 Adosa, 33, 313, 576.  
 Adhammarâga, 1059, 1136.  
 Adhâranatâ, 1356.  
 Adhivacana, 1307.  
 Adhivacanapatha, 1307.  
 Adhivâsanatâ, 1342.  
 Anajjhâpatti, 299.  
 Anaññâtañassâmi, 296.  
 Anatikkama, 299.  
 Anattamanatâ, 418, 1060.  
 Anattha, 1060, 1231.  
 Ananubodha, 390, 1061, 1162.  
 Ananussati, 14, 23, 1350.  
 Anantaraka, 1028.  
 Anantavâ, 1099, 1117.  
 Anabhijjhâ, 32, 35, 277.  
 Anabhinippatta, 1036.  
 Anabhisamaya, 390, 1061, 1162.  
 Anavajjatâ, 1349.  
 Anavasesappahâna, 363, 553.  
 Anasuropa, 1342.  
 Anâgata, 1039, 1416.  
 Anâgatârammaṇa, 1417.  
 Anâdaratâ, 1326.  
 Anâdariya, 1326.  
 Anârakkha, 1346.  
 Anârammaṇa, 584, 1186, 1235, 1509.  
 Anâsava, 1101, 1451.  
 Anikkhittachandatâ, 13, 22, 289, 571.  
 Anikkhittadhuratâ, 13, 22, 289, 571.  
 Aniccatâ, 585, 645, 738, 871.  
 Anidassana, 585, 597, 648, 1087.  
 Anippatta, 1036.  
 Animitta, 505, 535.  
 Aniyata, 584, 1030, 1414, 1595.  
 Aniyyanika, 584, 1595.  
 Anîvaraniya, 1165, 1489.  
 Anukampâ, 1056.  
 Anuttara, 1294.  
 Anuddâ, 1056.  
 Anuddâyanâ, 1056.  
 Anuddâyitatta, 1056.  
 Anunaya, 1059.  
 Anupâdâniya, 1220, 1539.  
 Anupâdiṇṇa, 585, 991, 1212, 1535.  
 Anupekkhanatâ, 8, 85, 284, 372.  
 Anuppanna, 1036.  
 Anuppâda, 1367.  
 Anurodha, 1059, 1136.  
 Anuvicâra, 8, 85.  
 Anusandhanatâ, 8, 85, 284, 372.  
 Anussati, 14, 23, 1350.  
 Anottappabala, 365.

- Anolinavuttitā, 1367.  
 Anta, 1157.  
 Antarādhāna, 645, 738, 871.  
 Antavā loka, 1099, 1117,  
 1175.  
 Andhakāra, 43, 617.  
 Apacayagāmi, 277, 339, 505,  
 584, 1014, 1398.  
 Apaccakkhakamma, 390,  
 1061, 1162.  
 Apaccavekkhanā, 390, 1061,  
 1162.  
 Aparantānuditṭhi, 1321.  
 Aparāmatṭha, 1178, 1501.  
 Apariyāpanna, 984, 1014,  
 1591.  
 Apariyogāhanā, 390, 1004,  
 1061, 1118, 1162, 1235.  
 Apātubhūta, 1036.  
 Apilāpanatā, 14, 23, 290,  
 1350.  
 Apekkhā, 1059, 1136.  
 Appaccaya, 1084, 1437.  
 Appaṭikūlagāhitā, 1328.  
 Appaṭigha, 660, 1090, 1443.  
 Appaṭivānitā, 1367.  
 Appaṭivedha, 390, 1061,  
 1162.  
 Appaṭisaṅkhā, 1347.  
 Appaṭissati, 1350.  
 Appaṭissavatā, 1326.  
 Appañihita, 351, 508, 556.  
 Appanā, 7, 21, 298.  
 Appamāna, 183, 1021, 1405.  
 Appamānārammaṇa, 182,  
 1024.  
 Appassuta, 1327.  
 Apharusavacatā, 1344.  
 Abbha, 617.  
 Abbhatthaṅgata, 1038.  
 Abhijappa, 1059, 1136.  
 Abhijjhākāyagantha, 1136.  
 Abhinippatta, 1035.  
 Abhiniropanā, 7, 21, 298.  
 Abhinivesa, 381, 1003, 1099.  
 Abhippasāda, 12, 25, 96, 288.  
 Abhibhāyatana, 247.  
 Abhilāpa, 1307.  
 Amataññutā, 1347.  
 Amanasikāra, 265, 501, 579.  
 Amanāpiya, 970.  
 Amanussasadda, 617.  
 Amoha, 16, 34, 314, 555,  
 576, etc.  
 Ambila, 629.  
 Arahattaphala, 1017, 1401.  
 Ariya, 163, 1217.  
 Ariyadhamma, 1003.  
 Ariyamaggasamaṅgī, 1032.  
 Arûpasaññī, 204.  
 Arûpāvacara, 501, 1588.  
 Arûpajjhāna, 268.  
 Arûpī, 19, 147, 1092, 1445.  
 Arûpūpapatti, 501.  
 Alubbhanā, 32, 312.  
 Alubbhitatta, 32, 312.  
 Alobha, 32, 312, 576.  
 Avaṅkatā, 50, 51, etc.  
 Avajja, 1160.  
 Avajjasaññitā, 1160.  
 Avatṭhiti, 570.  
 Avikkhepa, 11, 15, 570.  
 Avicāra, 161, 1269.  
 Avijjā, 390, 1061, 1162.  
 Avijjānivarāṇa, 1162, 1486.  
 Avijjānūsaya, 390.



- Avijjāpariyutṭhāna, 390, 1061, 1162.  
 Avijjābhāgī, 1298.  
 Avijjāyoga, 39, 1061, 1162.  
 Avijjāsāññojana, 1131, 1460.  
 Avijjāsava, 1100, 1109.  
 Avijjogha, 390, 1061, 1162.  
 Avitakka, 161, 504, etc.  
 Avitthanatā, 42, 43, 322, 639, 726.  
 Avinīta, 1003, 1217.  
 Avisāhaṭamānasatā, 15, 24, 287, 570.  
 Avisāhāra, 11, 15, 287, 570.  
 Aviciniraya, 1281.  
 Avūpasama, 429, 429, 1159.  
 Avyākata, *passim*.  
 Avyākataṃmūla, 576.  
 Avyāpajja, 277, 313.  
 Avyāpāda, 33, 36, 277, 313, 1056.  
 Asaṅkiliṭṭha, 1553.  
 Asaṅkiliṭṭhasaṅkilesika, 384.  
 Asaṅkilesika, 1242, 1551.  
 Asaṅkhata, 992, 1086, 1314, 1439.  
 Asaṅgāhanā, 390, 1061, 1162, 1162.  
 Asaṅṅojaniya, 1125, 1463.  
 Asantutṭhitā, 1347.  
 Asamapekkhanā, 390, 1061, 1162.  
 Asamādhisaṃvattanika, 1344.  
 Asamuppanna, 1036.  
 Asampajāñña, 390, 1061, 1162, 1351.  
 Asamphuṭṭha, 638, 722.  
 Asambodha, 390, 1061, 1162.  
 Asammussanatā, 14, 23, 290, 1350.  
 Asammosa, 1367.  
 Asaṃvara, 1347.  
 Asaṃvuta, 1346.  
 Asaraṇa, 1296, 1599.  
 Asaraṇatā, 1350.  
 Asassata, 1099, 1117.  
 Asāta, 152, 1344.  
 Asādu, 629.  
 Asārajjanā, 32, 312, 315.  
 Asārajjitatta, 32, 312, 315.  
 Asārāga, 32, 312, 315.  
 Asithilaparakkamatā, 13, 22, 289, 571.  
 Asuropa, 418, 1060, 1115.  
 Asekkha, 584, 1017, 1401.  
 Assaddha, 1327.  
 Assutavā, 1003, 1217.  
 Ahirikabala, 365.  
 Ahetuka, 584, 1424.  
 Âkappa, 237.  
 Âkāsadhātu, 638.  
 Âkāsānañcāyatana, 205, 501, 579, 1418.  
 Âghāta, 1060, 1231.  
 Âcaya, 642, 865.  
 Âcayagāmī, 584, 1013, 1397.  
 Âtapa, 617.  
 Âdāsamaṇḍala, 617.  
 Ânantarika, 1291.  
 Âpattikusalatā, 1330.  
 Âpattikkhandha, 1330.  
 Âpattivutṭhānakusalatā, 1331.  
 Âpo, 652, 724.  
 Âpokasiṇa, 203.  
 Âpodhātu, 585.

- Âmagandha, 625.  
 Âmisapaṭisanthâra, 1345.  
 Âmodanâ, 86, 285.  
 Âyatanakusalatâ, 1336.  
 Âyu, 19, 82, 295, 380, 441,  
 644, 716, 736.  
 Âyûhani, 1059, 1136, 1230.  
 Ârati, 299.  
 Ârammaṇa, 185, 585.  
 Âruppa, 1385, 1415, 1573.  
 Âloka, 617.  
 Âvaraṇa, 1059, 1136.  
 Âvâsamacchariya, 1122.  
 Âsappanâ, 1004, 1118, 1235.  
 Âsava, 1448.  
 Âsavasampayutta, 1105, 1452.  
 Âsavavippayutta, 1106, 1453.  
 Âsâ, 1059.  
 Âsiṃsanâ, 1059, 1136.  
 Âsiṃsitatta, 1059, 1136.  
 Âsevanâ, 1367.  
 Âhâra, 58, 121, 358, 528, 552.  
 Icchâ, 1059, 1136.  
 Itthatta, 633.  
 Itthâkappa, 633, 713, 836.  
 Itthinimitta, 633, 713, 836.  
 Itthindriya, 585, 633, 653,  
 713, 836, 972.  
 Itthilinga, 633, 713, 836.  
 Idappaccayatâ, 1004, 1061.  
 Iddhipâda, 358, 528, 552.  
 Indriya, 58, 121, 358, 528,  
 552, 644, 736.  
 Iriyanâ, 19, 82, 295, 380, 441,  
 716.  
 Issâ, 1121.  
 Issâyanâ, 1121.  
 Issâyitatta, 1121.  
 Issâsaññojana, 1121, 1131,  
 1460.  
 Ucchedaditṭhi, 1317.  
 Ujukatâ, 50, 51.  
 Ujutâ, 50, 51.  
 Utṭhita, 1035.  
 Uṇṇati, 1116, 1233.  
 Uṇṇama, 1116, 1233.  
 Udakasadda, 621.  
 Udîrana, 637, 720.  
 Uddhacca, 427, 429, 1159,  
 1229.  
 Uddhaccakukkuccanîvaraṇa,  
 1486.  
 Uddhaccasahagata, 1426,  
 1482.  
 Uddhumâtakasaññâsahagata,  
 263.  
 Upakkilesa, 1059, 1136.  
 Upacaya, 585, 642, 864.  
 Upacitattâ, 431.  
 Upaparikkhâ, 16, 20, 292,  
 555.  
 Uparitṭhima, 1017, 1300,  
 1401.  
 Upalakkhaṇâ, 16, 20, 292,  
 555.  
 Upavicâra, 8, 85, 284.  
 Upâdâ, 585, 877, 1209, 1532.  
 Upâdâna, 1059, 1136, 1213,  
 1536.  
 Upâdânavippayutta, 1541.  
 Upâdânasampayutta, 1540.  
 Upâdâniya, 584, 1219, 1538.  
 Upâdiṇṇa, 585, 877, 1211,  
 1534.

Upekkhâ, 153, 165.  
 Upekkhâsahagata, 156, 262,  
 556, 1001, 1582.  
 Uppanna, 1035, 1416.  
 Uppannaṃsa, 1035.  
 Uppâdi, 1037, 1416.  
 Uyyâma, 13, 22, 289, 571.  
 Usuyâ, 1121.  
 Usuyanâ, 1121.  
 Usuyitatta, 1121.  
 Usmâ, 964.  
 Usmâgata, 964.  
 Ussâha, 13, 22, 289, 571.  
 Ussolhi, 13, 22, 289, 571.  
  
 Ekaṭṭha, 982.  
 Ekodibhâva, 161.  
 Ejâ, 1059, 1136, 1230.  
  
 Okappanâ, 12, 25, 96, 288.  
 Ogha, 1059, 1151, 1484.  
 Oghaniya, 584.  
 Ojâ, 646, 740, 875.  
 Ottappa, 147, 277.  
 Ottappabala, 31, 102.  
 Odagya, 9, 86, 285, 373.  
 Odana, 646, 740, 875.  
 Odâta, 617.  
 Odâtakasina, 203.  
 Odâtanidassana, 247.  
 Odâtanibhâsa, 247.  
 Odâtavanna, 247.  
 Orima, 597.  
 Olârika, 585, 675, 775, 889.  
 Olîyanâ, 1156, 1236.  
  
 Kakkasa, 1344.  
 Kakkhaḷa, 648, 962.

Kaṅkhâ, 425, 1004, 1118.  
 Kaṅkhâyanâ, 425, 1004, 1118.  
 Kaṅkhâyitatta, 425, 1004,  
 1118.  
 Katakâṅcukata, 1122.  
 Kaṭuka, 629.  
 Kaṇṇasukha, 1344.  
 Kaṇha, 1303.  
 Katattâ, 431, 654.  
 Kadariya, 1122.  
 Kappiya, 1160.  
 Kabalînkâra âhâra, 585, 646,  
 816, etc.  
 Kammaññatâ, 56, 326, 585,  
 641, 730.  
 Kammaññatta, 46, 326, 585,  
 641, 730.  
 Kammaññabhâva, 46, 326,  
 641, 730.  
 Kamyatâ, 1116, 1233.  
 Karuṇâsahagata, 1258.  
 Kalyânamittatâ, 1329.  
 Kasâva, 629.  
 Kâma, 160.  
 Kâmacchanda, 1114.  
 Kâmacchandânîvaraṇa, 1153,  
 1170, 1486.  
 Kâmajjhosâna, 1114, 1153.  
 Kâmatanḥâ, 1059, 1114, 1136.  
 Kâmanandî, 1114, 1153.  
 Kâmapariḷâha, 1114, 1153.  
 Kâmamucchâ, 1114, 1153.  
 Kâmarâgasaññojana, 1114,  
 1131, 1460.  
 Kâmarâgavyâpâda, 362.  
 Kâmâvacara, 431, 570.  
 Kâmâsava, 1097, 1448.  
 Kâyakamma, 981, 1006.

- Kāyakammaññattā, 46, 277, 326.  
 Kāyagantha, 1135.  
 Kāyaduccarita, 300, 1305.  
 Kāyadhātu, 613.  
 Kāyapāguññatā, 46, 277, 326.  
 Kāyappassaddhi, 40, 277, 320.  
 Kāyamudutā, 44, 277, 324.  
 Kāyalahutā, 42, 277.  
 Kāyaviññatti, 585, 636, 654, 844.  
 Kāyaviññāna, 556, 585, 651, 685, 790.  
 Kāyaviññānadhātu, 154.  
 Kāyaviññeyya, 589, 967, 1095.  
 Kāyasamphassa, 585, 616, 651, 684.  
 Kāyasamphassaja, 445, 558.  
 Kāyasucarita, 1306.  
 Kāyāyatana, 585, 613, 653, 783.  
 Kāyindriya, 585, 613, 972.  
 Kāyujjukata, 53, 277, 330.  
 Kālaka, 617.  
 Kiriyaheṭṭu, 1424, etc.  
 Kiriya, 566, 989, etc.  
 Kilesa, 982, 1006, 1548.  
 Kilesavatthū, 1229, 1548.  
 Kilesavippayutta, 1555.  
 Kilesasampayutta, 1554.  
 Kukkuca, 1160.  
 Kukkuccāyana, 1160.  
 Kukkuccāyitatta, 1160.  
 Kucchivithambhana, 646, 740, 875.  
 Kujjhanā, 1060.  
 Kujjhitatta, 1060,
- Kummagga, 381, 1003.  
 Kummāsa, 646, 740, 875.  
 Kusala, *passim*.  
 Kusalamacchariya, 1122.  
 Kusalamūla, 32, 313, 981.  
 Kusalavipāka, 454.  
 Ketu, 1116, 1233.  
 Kodha, 1060.  
 Kopa, 1060.  
 Kosalla, 16, 20, 292, 555.  
 Khaṇḍicca, 644, 736, 869.  
 Khantī, 1342.  
 Khandha, 68, 121, 358, 528, 552, etc.  
 Khandharasa, 629.  
 Khamanata, 1342.  
 Khaya, 645, 738, 872, 1367.  
 Kharagata, 962.  
 Khārika, 629.  
 Khippābhiñña, 176.  
 Khīra, 646, 740, 875.  
 Khetta, 597.  
  
 Gaddulantaṇhā, 1059, 1136.  
 Gantha, 1059, 1472.  
 Ganthaniya, 584, 1141, 1478.  
 Ganthavippayutta, 1482.  
 Ganthasampayutta, 1480.  
 Gandha, 605.  
 Gandhadhātu, 585, 625, 707.  
 Gandhāyatana, 585, 625, 655.  
 Gandhārammaṇa, 147, 157, 365, 410, 556, 608.  
 Gandhāsā, 1059.  
 Garuka, 648.  
 Garukārammaṇa, 1121.  
 Galajjhoharaniya, 646, 740, 875.

Gāma, 597, 697.  
 Gāha, 381, 1003.  
 Girā, 637, 720.  
 Gītasadda, 621.  
 Guttadvāratā, 1348.  
 Gutti, 1348.  
 Gedha, 1059, 1136.  
 Gopañā, 1348.  
 Ghānadhātu, 585, 605, 608.  
 Ghānaviññāna, 443, 608, 628.  
 Ghānaviññeyya, 589, 967,  
 1095.  
 Ghānasamphassa, 585, 605,  
 608.  
 Ghānāyatana, 585, 605, 608.  
 Ghānindriya, 585, 605, 608,  
 972.  
 Ghosa, 637, 720.  
 Ghosakamma, 637, 720.  
  
 Cakkhāyatana, 585, 653.  
 Cakkhudhātu, 597, 704, 817.  
 Cakkhundriya, 585, 597, 661,  
 830, 971.  
 Cakkhuviññāna, 556, 585,  
 589, 620.  
 Cakkhuviññānadhātu, 433.  
 Cakkhuviññeyya, 589, 967,  
 1095.  
 Caṇḍikka, 418, 1060, 1115,  
 1231.  
 Caturamsa, 617.  
 Caturāṅgika, 147, 157, 397.  
 Candamaṇḍala, 617.  
 Cāra, 8, 85, 284.  
 Citta, 6, 8, 17, 58, 111.  
 Cittakammaññatā, 277, 327.  
 Cittacetāsika, 1022, 1283.

Cittaja, 667.  
 Cittapāguññatā, 277, 329.  
 Cittappassaddhi, 41, 277.  
 Cittamudutā, 277, 325.  
 Cittalahutā, 323, 1283.  
 Cittavippayutta, 584, 1192,  
 1515.  
 Cittavisamsatṭha, 1194, 1517.  
 Cittasamsatṭha, 1193.  
 Cittasamsatṭhasamuṭṭhāna,  
 1525.  
 Cittasamuṭṭhāna, 585, 667,  
 767, 1518.  
 Cittasamsatṭhasamuṭṭhānasa-  
 habhu, 1526.  
 Cittasampayutta, 1191, 1514.  
 Cittasahabhu, 585, 670, 769,  
 1520.  
 Cittass' ekaggata, 11, 62,  
 etc.  
 Cittahetuka, 667, 767.  
 Cittādhipateyya, 269, 359.  
 Cittānuparivatti, 585, 671,  
 772, 1522.  
 Cittujjukata, 51, 277, 331.  
 Cittuppāda, 1418.  
 Cintā, 16, 20, 292, 555.  
 Cetanā, 5, 58, 72, 110.  
 Cetasika, 3, 18, 152, 1189,  
 1512.  
 Ceto, 7.  
 Cetosamphassaja, 3, 10, 18.  
 Chandana, 1059, 1136.  
 Chandādhipateyya, 269, 359,  
 529.  
 Chambhitatta, 965.  
 Chaḷamsa, 617.  
 Chāyā, 617.

- Janapada, 646.  
 Janikâ, 1059, 1136.  
 Jappâ, 1059.  
 Jaratâ, 585, 644, 736, 868.  
 Jarâ, 644, 740, 869.  
 Jâtarûparajata, 617.  
 Jâlantaṇhâ, 1059, 1136.  
 Jâlinî, 1059, 1136.  
 Jivhâdhâtu, 585, 609.  
 Jivhâyatana, 585, 609, 653.  
 Jivhâviññâna, 556, 612, 632.  
 Jivhâviññeyya, 589, 967,  
 1095.  
 Jivhâsaphassa, 585, 612,  
 632, 787.  
 Jivhindriya, 585, 609, 972.  
 Jîraṇatâ, 644, 736, 869.  
 Jiva, 1099.  
 Jivita, 19, 295.  
 Jivitindriya, 19, 82, 295, 365,  
 556, 653, 716.  
 Jhâna, 121, 128, 157.  
  
 Ñânavippayutta, 147, 157,  
 270, 576.  
 Ñânasampayutta, 146, 156,  
 269, 576.  
 Ñânindriya, 157.  
  
 Thânakusalatâ, 1338.  
 Thiti, 11, 19, 82, 295, 441,  
 570, 716.  
  
 Takka, 7, 21, 298.  
 Tacagandha, 625.  
 Tacarasa, 629.  
 Tajja, 3, 4, 6.  
 Tatiya, 163.  
  
 Tathâgata, 1099, 1117, 1234  
 Tapaniya, 1305.  
 Tâarakarûpa, 617.  
 Tittaka, 629.  
 Titthâyatana, 381, 1003, 1099.  
 Tivaṅgika, 161.  
 Tîra, 597.  
 Tejokasiṇa, 203.  
 Tejodhâtu, 588, 648, 964.  
 Tela, 646, 740, 815.  
 Thambhanâ, 636, 718.  
 Thambhitatta, 965, 1118.  
 Thâmo, 13, 22.  
 Thîna, 1156, 1229.  
 Thînamiddhanîvaraṇa, 1154,  
 1486.  
 Thîyanâ, 1156, 1236.  
 Thîyitatta, 1156, 1236.  
 Thûla, 617.  
  
 Dadhi, 646, 740, 875.  
 Dantavikhâdana, 646, 740,  
 875, 1564.  
 Dandhâbhiñña, 176, etc.  
 Davâya, 1347.  
 Dassana, 584, 1002, 1254.  
 Diṭṭha, 961.  
 Diṭṭhadhammasukhavihâri,  
 577, 1283.  
 Diṭṭhâsava, 1099, 1448.  
 Diṭṭhi, 392, 1003.  
 Diṭṭhikantâra, 381, 1003,  
 1099.  
 Diṭṭhigata, 277, 339, 381,  
 392, 505.  
 Diṭṭhigahana, 381, 1003,  
 1099.  
 Diṭṭhiparâmâsa, 1498

- Diṭṭhivipphandita, 381, 1003, 1099.  
 Diṭṭhivisūkākāyika, 381, 1003, 1099.  
 Diṭṭhisaññojana, 381, 1117, 1131, 1460.  
 Diṭṭhupādāna, 1215, 1536.  
 Dīgha, 617.  
 Dukkhanidāna, 1059, 1136.  
 Dukkhanirodha, 1057.  
 Dukkhabhummi, 985.  
 Dukkhamūla, 1059, 1136.  
 Dukkhasamudaya, 1057.  
 Dukkhasamphassa, 648.  
 Dukkhāpaṭipada, 176.  
 Dukkhindriya, 556, 560.  
 Duggandha, 625.  
 Duppañña, 1327.  
 Dummejjha, 390, 1061, 1100, 1162.  
 Duvāṅgika, 163.  
 Dussanā, 418, 1060.  
 Dussitatta, 418, 1060.  
 Dussīla, 1327.  
 Domanassasahagata, 413, 421, 1389.  
 Dovacassatā, 1326.  
 Dosa, 418, 982, 1060.  
 Dvārā, 597.  
 Dvedhāpatha, 1004, 1118.  
 Dveḷhaka, 1004, 1118.  
  
 Dhaja, 1116, 1233.  
 Dhanāsā, 1059.  
 Dhammadhātu, 58, 67, 147, 397, 560.  
 Dhammapaṭisanthāra, 1345.  
 Dhammamacchariya, 1122.
- Dhammavicaya, 16, 20, 90, 292, 555.  
 Dhammavicayasambojjhanga, 309, 333, 364, 555.  
 Dhammasammādiṭṭhi, 364.  
 Dhammāyatana, 58, 66, 147, 397, 572, 594.  
 Dhammārammaṇa, 146, 147, 157, 365.  
 Dhātu, 58, 67, 121, 1528.  
 Dhātukusalatā, 1334.  
 Dhātuviññeyya, 590.  
 Dhāranatā, 14, 23, 290.  
 Dhiti, 13, 22, 289, 571.  
 Dhurasampaggāha, 13, 22, 289, 571.  
 Dhūma, 1617.  
  
 Nandī, 1059.  
 Nandīrāga, 1059, 1136.  
 Nayana, 597.  
 Navanīta, 646, 740, 875.  
 Nāmakamma, 1307.  
 Nāmadheyya, 1307.  
 Nikanti, 1059, 1136.  
 Nikāmanā, 1059, 1136.  
 Nikkama, 13, 22, 219, 571.  
 Nigghosāsadda, 621.  
 Ninnathala, 617.  
 Nippatta, 1035.  
 Nibbāna, 1385, etc.  
 Nimittagāhī, 1346.  
 Niyata, 1028, 1594.  
 Niyoga, 1417.  
 Niyyānika, 277, 339, 505, 1592.  
 Nirutti, 1307.  
 Niruddhaṅgata, 1038.

- Nīcacitattā, 1341.  
 Nīla, 617.  
 Nīlakasiṇa, 203.  
 Nīlanidassana, 246.  
 Nīlanibhāsa, 246.  
 Nīlavaṇṇa, 246.  
 Nīvaraṇa, 1059, 1136, 1152,  
 1480.  
 Nīvaraṇavippayutta, 1495.  
 Nīvaraṇasampayutta, 1494.  
 Nīvaraṇiya, 584, 1164, 1488.  
 Netta, 597.  
 Nepuñña, 16, 20, 292, 555.  
 Nevavipākanavipākadhamma-  
 dhamma, 1376.  
 Nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-  
 hagata, 268, 582, 1417.  
 Neḷa, 1344.  
  
 Pakopa, 1060.  
 Paṇḍatā, 48, 49.  
 Paṇḍatta, 48, 49.  
 Paṇḍabhāva, 48, 49.  
 Paṅgāha, 277, 336.  
 Paṅgāhanimitta, 1359.  
 Paṅka, 1059, 1136.  
 Paccatta, 1045.  
 Paccupalakkhaṇā, 16, 292,  
 555.  
 Paccuppanna, 1040.  
 Paccuppannārammaṇa, 1043.  
 Pajappā, 1059, 1136.  
 Pajānanā, 16, 20, 555.  
 Pañcakanaya, 1385.  
 Pañcaṅgika, 58, 83, 147, 397.  
 Paññatti, 1309.  
 Paññattipatha, 1309.  
 Paññā, 16, 20, 555.  
  
 Paññā-āloka, 16, 20, 292, 555.  
 Paññā-obhāsa, 16, 20, 292,  
 555.  
 Paññāpajjota, 16, 20, 292,  
 555.  
 Paññāpāsāda, 16, 22, 292,  
 555.  
 Paññābala, 16, 20, 555.  
 Paññāratana, 16, 20, 555.  
 Paññāsattha, 16, 20, 555.  
 Paññindriya, 16, 20, 507, 555.  
 Paṭiggāha, 381, 1003, 1099.  
 Paṭigha, 1060, 1482.  
 Paṭigharatana, 1060.  
 Paṭighasaññāna, 265, 501,  
 579.  
 Paṭighasaññojana, 1115,  
 1131, 1460.  
 Paṭighasampayutta, 513, 421.  
 Paṭighāta, 1060.  
 Paṭipadā, 1057.  
 Paṭipuggalika, 1044.  
 Paṭippassaddhi, 40, 41, 320.  
 Paṭippassambhanā, 40, 41,  
 320.  
 Paṭippassambhitatta, 40, 41,  
 320.  
 Paṭibandhu, 1059, 1136, 1230.  
 Paṭivirati, 299.  
 Paṭivirodha, 418, 1060.  
 Paṭisaṅkhā, 1349.  
 Paṭisaṅkhānabala, 1354.  
 Paṭisanthāra, 1345.  
 Paṭissati, 23.  
 Paṭhamamaggavipāka, 196.  
 Paṭhavikasiṇa, 160, 163, 272,  
 499.  
 Paṭhavīdhātu, 588, 648, 962.



- Paṇavasadda, 621.  
 Paṇidhi, 1059, 1126.  
 Paṇita, 269, 1027, 1411.  
 Paṇḍara, 6, 17, 293, 597.  
 Paṇḍicca, 16, 20, 292, 555.  
 Paṇḍita, 1302.  
 Patanubhāva, 362, 553.  
 Patisamvedeti, 163.  
 Patoda, 16, 20, 292.  
 Pattagandha, 625.  
 Pattarasa, 629.  
 Patthanā, 1059.  
 Padosa, 1060.  
 Pamodanā, 9, 86, 285.  
 Pamoha, 390, 1061.  
 Parakaṭuka, 1344.  
 Parakkama, 13, 22, 289, 571.  
 Parābhisajjanika, 1344.  
 Parāmatṭha, 584, 1177, 1500.  
 Parāmāsa, 381, 1003, 1099.  
 Parāmāsavippayutta, 1503.  
 Parāmāsasampayutta, 1502.  
 Paritta, 181, 584, 1019, 1403.  
 Parittārammaṇa, 181, 1022,  
 1174, 1498.  
 Parināyika, 16, 20, 292, 555.  
 Parinimmitavasavattideva,  
 1281.  
 Paripāka, 644, 736, 869.  
 Paribheda, 738, 872.  
 Parimaṇḍala, 617.  
 Pariyāpanna, 584, 1590.  
 Pariyutṭhāna, 1059, 1136.  
 Pariyonāha, 1157.  
 Parisappanā, 1004, 1118.  
 Paligedha, 1059, 1136.  
 Pavicaya, 16, 292.  
 Pasāda, 597, 697.  
 Passaddhi, 40, 41, 320.  
 Passambhanā, 40, 41, 320.  
 Pahātabba, 584, 1254.  
 Pahātabbahetuka, 584, 1011,  
 1568.  
 Pahāna, 165, 174, 339.  
 Pahāsa, 9, 86, 285, 373.  
 Pāṇisadda, 621.  
 Pātubhūta, 1035.  
 Pāpaka, 30, 101.  
 Pāpamittatā, 13, 27.  
 Pāmojja, 9, 86.  
 Pāripūri, 1367.  
 Pārisuddhi, 165.  
 Pālanā, 19, 84, 295.  
 Pālicca, 644, 736, 869.  
 Pīta, 247.  
 Pītaka, 617.  
 Pītakasiṇa, 203.  
 Pītanidassana, 247.  
 Pītanibhāsa, 247.  
 Pītavaṇṇa, 247.  
 Pīti, 9, 62, 86, 172, 584, 999.  
 Pītisahagata, 1578.  
 Pītisukha, 160.  
 Puñcikatā, 1059, 1136, 1230.  
 Puttāsā, 1059.  
 Puthujjana, 1003.  
 Pupphagandha, 625.  
 Puppharasa, 629.  
 Pubbanta, 1004.  
 Pubbantānudiṭṭhi, 1320.  
 Pubbenivāsānussati, 1367.  
 Purisakutta, 634, 715, 839.  
 Purisatta, 634, 715, 839.  
 Purisanimitta, 634, 715, 839.  
 Purisabhāva, 634, 415, 839.  
 Purisalinga, 634, 715, 839.

- Purisákappa, 634, 715, 839.  
 Purisindriya, 634, 715, 839,  
 972.  
 Pulavakasaññāsahagata, 264.  
 Pūjanā, 1121.  
 Porī, 1344.  
 Pharusa, 648.  
 Phalagandha, 625.  
 Phalarasa, 629.  
 Phalasamañgī, 1367.  
 Phassa, 2, 58, 107.  
 Phānita, 646, 740, 875.  
 Phāsuvihāra, 1349.  
 Phusanā, 2, 71, 277.  
 Phoṭṭhabba, 648.  
 Phoṭṭhabbadhātu, 585, 701,  
 707.  
 Phoṭṭhabbāyatana, 585, 648,  
 653.  
 Phoṭṭhabbārammaṇa, 147,  
 157, 365, 556.  
 Phoṭṭhabbāsā, 1059.  
  
 Baddharūpa, 1418.  
 Bandhana, 1059, 1136.  
 Bandhanatta, 652, 724, 963.  
 Bala, 58, 121, 358.  
 Balya, 290, 1061, 1100, 1162.  
 Bahiddhā, 204, 1045.  
 Bahiddhārammaṇa, 1048.  
 Bahulīkamma, 1355.  
 Bahussuta, 1329.  
 Bāla, 1301.  
 Bāhira, 674, 1531.  
 Bojjhaṅga, 358, 528, 1355.  
 Brahmācariyānuggaha, 1349.  
 Brahmāloka, 1283.  
 Brahmavihārajjhāna, 262.  
  
 Bhatti, 1329.  
 Bhantatta, 429, 1159.  
 Bhava, 1120.  
 Bhavacchanda, 1120.  
 Bhavajjhosāna, 1120.  
 Bhavataṇhā, 1120, 1313.  
 Bhavadiṭṭhi, 1314.  
 Bhavanandī, 1120.  
 Bhavanettī, 1059, 1136, 1230.  
 Bhavapariḷāha, 1120.  
 Bhavamucchā, 1120.  
 Bhavarāga, 1120.  
 Bhavarāgasaññojana, 1120,  
 1131, 1460.  
 Bhavāsava, 1098, 1448.  
 Bhāvanā, 584, 1007, 1259,  
 1566.  
 Bhāvanābala, 1355.  
 Bhiyyokamyatā, 1367.  
 Bhiyyobbhāva, 1367.  
 Bhummiyāpatti, 277, 339.  
 Bhūta, 1035.  
 Bhūri, 16, 20, 292, 555.  
 Bheda, 645, 738, 872.  
 Bherisadda, 621.  
  
 Mamsa, 646, 740, 875.  
 Magga, 121, 129, 147, 992,  
 1101.  
 Maggaṅga, 283, 555.  
 Maggapariyāpanna, 283, 555.  
 Maggaphala, 992, 1101, 1415,  
 Maggasamañgī, 1367.  
 Maggahetuka, 1032, 1415.  
 Maggādhipati, 1034, 1415.  
 Maggārammaṇa, 1031, 1415.  
 Maccha, 646, 740, 875.  
 Macchara, 1122.

- Maccharāyanā**, 1122.  
**Maccharāyitatta**, 1122.  
**Macchariyasaññojana**, 1122, 1131, 1460.  
**Macchārin**, 1327.  
**Majjhima**, 269, 1026, 1410.  
**Mañjetṭha**, 617.  
**Maññanā**, 1116, 1233.  
**Maññitatta**, 1116, 1233.  
**Maṇisaṅkhamuttaveluriya**, 617.  
**Maṇḍana**, 1347.  
**Mattaññutā**, 1349.  
**Maddavatā**, 44, 324, 640.  
**Madhu**, 646, 740, 875.  
**Madhura**, 629.  
**Manasikāraḥkusalatā**, 1335.  
**Manāpiya**, 970.  
**Manāyatana**, 6, 17, 58, 65, 116.  
**Manindriya**, 6, 17, 58, 117, 556, 568, 1418.  
**Manussasadda**, 617.  
**Mano**, 6, 17.  
**Manokamma**, 982, 1006.  
**Manodhātu**, 455, 1418.  
**Manoviññānadhātu**, 3, 17, 67, 564, 969.  
**Manoviññeyya**, 589, 967.  
**Manosañcetanāhāra**, 70, 126.  
**Manosucarita**, 1306.  
**Marāṇa**, 1099, 1117.  
**Mahaggata**, 1020, 1404.  
**Mahaggatārammaṇa**, 1023.  
**Mahābhūta**, 584, 697, 722, 941.  
**Mahikā**, 617.  
**Māna**, 1116, 1229.
- Mānanā**, 1121.  
**Mānasa**, 6, 17.  
**Mānasaññojana**, 1116, 1131, 1460.  
**Māyā**, 1059, 1136, 1230.  
**Mārapāsa**, 1059, 1136.  
**Mārabalisa**, 1059, 1136.  
**Micchatta**, 381, 1003, 1099, 1234.  
**Micchattaniyata**, 1028, 1412.  
**Micchājīva**, 301.  
**Micchādīṭṭhi**, 365, 381, 1028, 1215.  
**Micchāpātha**, 381, 1003, 1099, 1234.  
**Micchāvāyāma**, 365, 383.  
**Micchāsaṅkappa**, 365, 382, 410.  
**Micchāsamādhī**, 365, 384, 413.  
**Middha**, 1157.  
**Mukhāsiya**, 646, 740, 875.  
**Mucchā**, 1059, 1136.  
**Muṭṭhasacca**, 1350.  
**Muta**, 961.  
**Mutiṅgasadda**, 621.  
**Muditāsahagata**, 260.  
**Muduka**, 648.  
**Mūlagandha**, 625.  
**Mūlarasa**, 629.  
**Mettāsahagata**, 251.  
**Medhā**, 16, 20, 292, 555.  
**Mogha**, 1139.  
**Moha**, 982, 1061.
- Yatvādhikarāṇa**, 1346.  
**Yapanā**, 19, 82, 295, 380, 441, 716.

- Yâtrâ, 1349.  
 Yâpanâ, 19, 82, 295, 380,  
 441, 716.  
 Yoga, 1059, 1151, 1485.  
 Yoganiya, 584.  
  
 Rajo, 617.  
 Rasa, 609.  
 Rasadhâtu, 585.  
 Rasâyatana, 629, 653.  
 Rasârammaṇa, 12, 147, 157,  
 556.  
 Rasâsâ, 1059, 1136.  
 Rassa, 617.  
 Rûpadhâtu, 585, 699, 705.  
 Rûparâgamânauddhaccaa-  
 vijjâ, 364, 553.  
 Rûpavâ, 1003.  
 Rûpasaṅgaha, 584.  
 Rûpasaññâna, 265, 579.  
 Rûpâyatana, 617, 653, 878.  
 Rûpârammaṇa, 146, 147, 365,  
 556.  
 Rûpâvacara, 499, 577.  
 Rûpâsâ, 1059, 1136.  
 Rûpiya, 584.  
 Rûpî, 635, 1091, 1444.  
 Rûpûpapatti, 160, 163.  
  
 Latâ, 1059, 1136.  
 Lapila, 629.  
 Lahuka, 648.  
 Lahutâ, 42, 322, 585, 654.  
 Lahupariṇâmatâ, 42, 322,  
 639, 726.  
 Lâbhamacchariya, 1122.  
 Lâbhâsâ, 1059.  
 Lîna, 1156, 1236.  
  
 Lîyanâ, 1156, 1236.  
 Lîyitatta, 1153, 1236.  
 Loka, 597, 1117.  
 Lokiya, 584, 1093, 1446.  
 Lokuttara, 505, 1094, 1447.  
 Loṇika, 629.  
 Lobha, 982.  
 Loluppa, 1059, 1136.  
 Loluppâyanâ, 1059, 1136.  
 Loluppâyitatta, 1059, 1136.  
 Lohitaka, 617.  
 Lohitakasîṇa, 203.  
 Lohitakanidassana, 247.  
 Lohitakanibhâsa, 247.  
 Lohitakavaṇṇa, 247.  
 Lohitasaññâsahagata, 264.  
  
 Vacîkamma, 981, 1006.  
 Vacîduccarita, 299, 1305.  
 Vacîbheda, 637, 720.  
 Vacîviññatti, 585, 637, 684,  
 720, 882.  
 Vacîsucarita, 1306.  
 Vajirûpama, 1300.  
 Vajja, 1160.  
 Vajjasaññitâ, 1160.  
 Vatṭa, 617.  
 Vaṇṇanibhâsa, 617, 699, 812.  
 Vaṇṇamacchariya, 1122.  
 Vattanâ, 19, 82, 295, 380, 441,  
 716.  
 Vattabba, 1416.  
 Vatthu, 585, 597.  
 Vana, 1059, 1136.  
 Vanatha, 1059, 1136.  
 Vandanâ, 1121.  
 Vayo, 645, 738, 872.  
 Valittacatâ, 644, 736, 869.

- Vâcâ, 637, 720.  
 Vâtasadda, 621.  
 Vâditasadda, 621.  
 Vâyâma, 13, 22, 571.  
 Vâyô, 965.  
 Vâyokasiṇa, 203.  
 Vâyogata, 965.  
 Vâyodhâtu, 588, 648, 965.  
 Vikkhâyitakasaññâsahagata, 264.  
 Vikkhittakasaññâsahagata, 264.  
 Vikkhepa, 429, 1159.  
 Vigata, 1038.  
 Vicaya, 16, 292.  
 Vicâra, 8, 85, 1574.  
 Vicikicchâ, 422, 1002, 1009.  
 Vicikicchânîvaraṇa, 1161, 1486.  
 Vicikicchâsaññojana, 1118, 1460.  
 Vicikicchâsahagata, 1426.  
 Vicchiddakasaññâsahagata, 264.  
 Vijjâbhâgî, 1297.  
 Vijjûpama, 1299.  
 Viññatti, 585, 636, 718, 763.  
 Viññâna, 6, 17, 293.  
 Viññânakkhandha, 6, 17, 41, 58, 114.  
 Viññânañcâyatana, 266, 502, 580, 1417.  
 Viññânadhâtu, 564.  
 Viññânavâ, 1003.  
 Viññânâhâra, 70, 126.  
 Viññâpanâ, 636, 718.  
 Viññâpitatta, 636, 718.  
 Vitakka, 7, 21, 84, 298, 1572.  
 Vitakkavicâra, 161, 170, 508.  
 Vitti, 9, 86, 285.  
 Vinîlakasaññâsahagata, 264.  
 Vipaccanîkasâtatâ, 1326.  
 Viparinata, 1038.  
 Vipariyesagâha, 381, 1003, 1099.  
 Vipassanâ, 16, 20, 277, 292, 335, 555.  
 Vipâka, 431, 455, 983.  
 Vipâkadhammadhamma, 584, 988.  
 Vipâkahetu, 1424.  
 Vipubbakasaññâsahagata, 264.  
 Vippatîkâlagâhitâ, 1326.  
 Vippatîsâra, 1160.  
 Vibhavaditṭhi, 1315.  
 Vibhûsanâ, 1347.  
 Vimamsâdhipateyya, 269, 359, 553, 1034.  
 Vimati, 425, 1004.  
 Vimokkha, 250.  
 Virati, 299.  
 Virâga, 163, 172, 253.  
 Viriya, 13, 22.  
 Viriyabala, 13, 22, 26, 306, 365.  
 Viriyasambojjhaṅga, 289, 302, 336.  
 Viriyâdhipateyya, 269, 359.  
 Viriyârambha, 13, 22, 26, 289, 571.  
 Viriyindriya, 13, 22, 62, 568.  
 Virodha, 418.  
 Vilekha, 1004, 1118, 1235.  
 Vivara, 638, 722.  
 Vivicca, 160, 167.

- Visata, 1059, 1136, 1230.  
 Visattikâ, 1059, 1136, 1230.  
 Visamalobha, 1059, 1136.  
 Vissagandha, 625.  
 Vihimsûparati, 1349.  
 Vutthânakusalatâ, 1331.  
 Vûpasamâ, 161, 170.  
 Vedanavâ, 1003.  
 Vedanâ, 3, 10, 18, 58, 107.  
 Vedanâkkhandha, 40, 58, 112, 981.  
 Vedayita, 3, 10, 18.  
 Vepulla, 1367.  
 Vebhavyâ, 16, 20, 292, 555.  
 Veramaṇî, 299.  
 Velâ, 299.  
 Veviccha, 1059, 1122, 1136.  
 Vyañjana, 1307.  
 Vyappatha, 637, 720.  
 Vyappanâ, 7, 21, 298.  
 Vyâdhi, 1367.  
 Vyâpajjanâ, 418.  
 Vyâpatti, 418.  
 Vyâpâda, 419, 1137.  
 Vyâpâdanivarana, 1154, 1486.  
  
 Sauttara, 1293.  
 Sakkaccakiriyatâ, 1367.  
 Sakkâyaditthi, 1002, 1009, 1255.  
 Sakkâra, 1121.  
 Sakhilavâcatâ, 1344.  
 Saṅkappa, 7, 21.  
 Saṅkilitthâ, 993, 1243, 1380, 1552.  
 Saṅkilesika, 584, 993, 1241, 1550.  
 Saṅkhata, 584, 1085, 1438.  
  
 Saṅkhasadda, 621.  
 Saṅkhâ, 1307.  
 Saṅkhâra, 1337.  
 Saṅkhâravâ, 1003.  
 Saṅkhârakkhandha, 40, 58, 62, 114, 338.  
 Saṅga, 1059, 1136.  
 Saṅgha, 1004, 1118.  
 Sacca, 358, 528, 552.  
 Saccânulomika, 1367.  
 Saccâbhinivesa, 1135, 1139.  
 Sacchikiriyâ, 296, 364.  
 Sañcetanâ, 5, 72.  
 Sañcetayitatta, 5, 72.  
 Sañjananî, 1059, 1136, 1230.  
 Sañjâta, 1035.  
 Sañjânanâ, 4.  
 Sañjânitatta, 4.  
 Saññâ, 4, 58, 109.  
 Saññâkkhandha, 40, 58, 61, 113.  
 Saññâvâ, 1003.  
 Saññojana, 1002, 1009, 1113, 1460.  
 Saññojanavippayutta, 1128, 1465.  
 Saññojanasampayutta, 1127, 1464.  
 Saññojaniya, 584, 1125, 1462.  
 Saṅṭhiti, 11, 24, 570.  
 Saṅha, 648.  
 Saṅhavâcatâ, 1344.  
 Sata, 163.  
 Sati, 14, 23, 332.  
 Satibala, 14, 23, 62.  
 Satindriya, 14, 23, 62.  
 Satipaṭṭhâna, 358, 528, 552.  
 Satimâ, 163.

Satisambojjhaṅga, 303.  
 Satta, 621, 740, 875.  
 Sattu, 646, 740.  
 Satthā, 1004.  
 Sadisa, 1116.  
 Saddadhātu, 585, 707.  
 Saddahanā, 12, 25, 96, 288.  
 Saddāyatana, 585, 621, 798.  
 Saddārammaṇa, 147, 157,  
 365, 556, 604.  
 Saddāsā, 1059.  
 Saddhā, 12, 96, 1329.  
 Saddhābala, 12, 25, 96, 305.  
 Saddhindriya, 12, 62, 75.  
 Sanidassana, 585, 1087.  
 Sanidassanasappaṭigha, 1050,  
 1421.  
 Santati, 585, 643, 734.  
 Santike, 585, 678, 778.  
 Santhambhanā, 636, 718.  
 Santhambhitatta, 636, 718.  
 Santhava, 1059, 1136.  
 Sannighātasadda, 621.  
 Sanhāni, 644, 736, 869.  
 Sappaccaya, 584.  
 Sappaṭigha, 585, 597, 648,  
 1089, 1442.  
 Sappi, 646, 740, 875.  
 Sappurisa, 1003.  
 Samaññā, 1307.  
 Samatha, 11, 15, 277, 528.  
 Samathanimitta, 1358, 1436.  
 Samādhija, 161, 168.  
 Samādhindriya, 11, 62, 572.  
 Samādhibala, 11, 15, 365,  
 568.  
 Samāpatti, 30, 101.  
 Samāpattikusalatā, 1332.

Samuṭṭhāna, 981.  
 Samuṭṭhita, 1035.  
 Samudda, 597, 1059, 1083,  
 1136.  
 Samuppanna, 1035.  
 Samorodha, 1157.  
 Sampakopa, 1060.  
 Sampaggāha, 1116, 1233.  
 Sampajañña, 16, 20, 292.  
 Sampajāna, 163.  
 Sampattaniyata, 1029.  
 Sampatthanā, 1059, 1136.  
 Sampadosa, 1060.  
 Sampavaṅkatā, 1329.  
 Sampasādana, 161.  
 Samphassaja, 3, 152.  
 Samphusanā, 71.  
 Samphusitatta, 71.  
 Sambhajanā, 1329.  
 Sambhatti, 1329.  
 Sammappadhāna, 358, 528,  
 552, 1033.  
 Sammasadda, 621.  
 Sammākammanta, 300.  
 Sammāditṭhi, 16, 20, 62, 89,  
 317, 555.  
 Sammāvācā, 299.  
 Sāmmāvāyāma, 13, 22, 62,  
 89, 302.  
 Sammāsāṅkappa, 7, 21, 62,  
 89, 298.  
 Sammāsati, 14, 23, 62, 89,  
 303.  
 Sammāsamādhi, 11, 15, 24,  
 62, 89, 304.  
 Sammoha, 390, 1061.  
 Saṃveya, 1367.  
 Saṃsaya, 1004, 1118, 1235.

- Saṃsevanā, 1329.  
 Saraṇa, 1295, 1598.  
 Saraṇatā, 14, 23.  
 Saritā, 1059, 1136, 1230.  
 Sarīra, 1099, 1234.  
 Sallakkhaṇā, 292, 555.  
 Sallīyanā, 1156, 1236.  
 Savicāra, 160, 584, 996, 1268,  
 1332, 1574.  
 Savitakka, 160, 584, 996,  
 1264, 1332, 1574.  
 Sasaṅkhāra, 146, 156, 159,  
 270.  
 Sassata, 1099, 1117, 1175.  
 Sassataditṭhi, 1316.  
 Sahadhammika, 1326.  
 Sahetuka, 1073, 1426.  
 Saḷāyatana, 1337.  
 Sākhalya, 1344.  
 Sāta, 3, 10, 18.  
 Sātaccakiriyatā, 1367.  
 Sādu, 629.  
 Sādukamyatā, 1059, 1136.  
 Sāmaññaphala, 1016.  
 Sāragandha, 625.  
 Sārammaṇa, 1185, 1508.  
 Sārāga, 1059, 1230.  
 Sāsava, 584, 990, 1103, 1450.  
 Sikkhā, 1004, 1118, 1235.  
 Sineha, 652, 724.  
 Sinehagata, 652, 724.  
 Sibbinī, 1059, 1136, 1230.  
 Sila, 1005, 1119.  
 Silabbataparāmāsa, 1002,  
 1009, 1119, 1131, 1460.  
 Silabbatupādāna, 1216, 1536.  
 Silavā, 1328.  
 Silasaṃvara, 1343.  
 Sukka, 1304.  
 Sukha, 3, 10, 18.  
 Sukhabhummi, 984.  
 Sukhavihāri, 163.  
 Sukhasamphassa, 648.  
 Sukhasahagata, 1580.  
 Sukhāpaṭipada, 178.  
 Sukhindriya, 452.  
 Sukhuma, 585, 676, 777, 890.  
 Sugandha, 625.  
 Suñña, 597, 697.  
 Suñnatā, 505, 534.  
 Suta, 161.  
 Sutta, 1059, 1136.  
 Suddhi, 1005.  
 Suddhivata, 1005, 1119.  
 Suddhisīlabbata, 1005, 1119.  
 Subha, 250.  
 Suriyamaṇḍala, 617.  
 Suvannaḍubbhaṇṇa, 223.  
 Sekkha, 584, 1016, 1400.  
 Setughāta, 299.  
 Seyya, 1116.  
 Sevanā, 1329.  
 Sokaparideva, 1337.  
 Sota, 601.  
 Sotadhātu, 585, 601, 604.  
 Sotaviññāna, 443, 556, 604,  
 624.  
 Sotaviññeyya, 589, 967, 1065.  
 Sotāyatana, 585, 601.  
 Sotindriya, 601, 604, 972.  
 Soppa, 1157.  
 Somanassadomanassa, 165.  
 Somanassasahagata, 146, 568,  
 1387.  
 Somanassindriya, 18, 365,  
 568, 585.



Soracca, 1343.

Sovacassatā, 1328.

Hatavikkhittakasāññāsaha-  
gata, 264.

Hadaya, 6, 17.

Hadayaṅgama, 1344.

Harivaṇṇa, 617.

Hāsa, 9, 86, 285, 373.

Hitesitā, 1056.

Hiri, 147, 277.

Hiribala, 30, 101.

Hiriyitabba, 30, 101.

Hīna, 269, 1025, 1116, 1233,  
1409.

Huta, 1215.

Heṭṭhato, 1281, 1283.

Heṭṭhima, 1016.

Hetu, 58, 103, 121, 584, 1053,  
1072, 1424.

Hetuvippayutta, 584, 1076,  
1429

Hetusampayutta, 1075, 1428.